1	
2	COMMITTEE ON OVERSIGHT AND REFORM
3	
4	
5	SELECT SUBCOMMITTEE ON THE CORONAVIRUS CRISIS
6	
7	U.S. HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES
8	
9	
10	WASHINGTON, D.C.
11	
12	
13	
14	INTERVIEW OF: ANNE SCHUCHAT
15	
16	
17	
18	Friday, October 1, 2021
19	
20	The Interview Commenced at 9:00 a.m.

21	Appearances.
22	For the SELECT SUBCOMMITTEE ON THE CORONAVIRUS
23	CRISIS:
24	[Redacted]
25	[Redacted]
26	[Redacted]
27	[Redacted]
28	[Redacted]
29	[Redacted]
30	
31	For the U.S. DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH AND HUMAN
32	SERVICES:
33	KEVIN BARSTOW, Senior Counsel
34	JENNIFER SCHMALZ
35	JOANN MARTINEZ
36	LESLIE ZELENKO
37	ERIC WORTMAN, CDC
38	

39	Exhibits	
40	Exhibit No.	Page
41	3 September 29, 2021 New York Times	
42	Article, "White House Blocked C.D.C. From	
43	Requiring Masks on Public Transportation"	153
44	4 Centers for Disease Control and	
45	Prevention article, "Wear Face Masks on	
46	Public Transportation Conveyances and at	
47	Transportation Hubs"	154
48	5 Centers for Disease Control and	
49	Prevention article, "Recommendation Regarding	
50	The Use of Cloth Face Coverings, Especially in	
51	Areas of Significant Community-Based	
52	Transmission"	163
53	6 Email communication dated April 3, 2020,	
54	Subject: Mask Wearing, Bates commencing	
55	SSCC-0009218	163
56	7 Centers for Disease Control and	
57	Prevention article, "Reopening Youth Programs	
58	and Camps During the Covid-19 Pandemic"	184
59	8 Centers for Disease Control and	
60	Prevention article, "Guidelines Opening Up	
61	America Again"	188
62		

64	Exhibits	
65	Exhibit No.	Page
66	9 Centers for Disease Control and	
67	Prevention article, "Interim Guidance for	
68	Communities of Faith"	192
69	10 Centers for Disease Control and Prevention	
70	article, "Interim Guidance for Communities of	
71	Faith"	192
72	11 Centers for Disease Control and	
73	Prevention article, "Recommendations for	
74	Election Polling Locations"	193
75	12 Centers for Disease Control and	
76	Prevention article, "Considerations for	
77	Election Polling Locations and Voters"	194
78	13 Centers for Disease Control and	
79	Prevention article, "The Importance of	
80	Reopening America's Schools this Fall"	196
81	14 New York Times article, "Behind the	
82	White House Effort to Pressure the C.D.C.	
83	on School Openings"	200
84	15 Centers for Disease Control and	
85	Prevention article, "Overview of Testing for	
86	SARS-CoV-2 (COVID-19)" dated July 17, 2020	202
87		

Exhibits	
Exhibit No.	Page
16 Centers for Disease Control and	
Prevention article, "Overview of Testing for	
SARS-CoV-2 (COVID-19)" dated August 24, 2020	202
17 Centers for Disease Control and Prevention	
article, "Overview of Testing for SARS-CoV-2	
(COVID-19)" September 18th, 2020	202
18 Centers for Disease Control and	
Prevention article, "Considerations for	
Restaurants and Bars," dated May 27, 2020	211
19 Centers for Disease Control and	
Prevention article, "Considerations for	
Restaurants and Bars," September 6, 2020	211
20 Centers for Disease Control and	
Prevention article, "Considerations for	
Restaurants and Bars," dated November 18, 2020	211
21 Centers for Disease Control and	
Prevention article, "How COVID-19 Spreads"	
dated October 5, 2020	212
22 Centers for Disease Control and	
Prevention article, "How COVID-19 Spreads"	
dated September 18, 2020	212
	Exhibit No.  16 Centers for Disease Control and Prevention article, "Overview of Testing for SARS-CoV-2 (COVID-19)" dated August 24, 2020  17 Centers for Disease Control and Prevention article, "Overview of Testing for SARS-CoV-2 (COVID-19)" September 18th, 2020  18 Centers for Disease Control and Prevention article, "Considerations for Restaurants and Bars," dated May 27, 2020  19 Centers for Disease Control and Prevention article, "Considerations for Restaurants and Bars," September 6, 2020  20 Centers for Disease Control and Prevention article, "Considerations for Restaurants and Bars," dated November 18, 2020  21 Centers for Disease Control and Prevention article, "How COVID-19 Spreads" dated October 5, 2020  22 Centers for Disease Control and Prevention article, "How COVID-19 Spreads"

114	Exhibits	
115	Exhibit No.	Page
116	23 Centers for Disease Control and	
117	Prevention article, "How COVID-19 Spread"	
118	dated September 21, 2020	212
119	25 HAN update, "Multisystem Inflammatory	
120	Syndrome in Children Associated With Coronavirus	
121	Disease 2019"	227
122	26 Email communication dated May 14, 2020	
123	Subject: Multisystem Inflammatory Syndrome in	
124	Children (MIS-C) Associated with Coronavirus	
125	Disease 2019, Bates No. SSCC-0014393	230
126	27 Centers for Disease Control and Prevention	
127	May 8, 2020 report, "Public Health Response to the	
128	Initiation and Spread of Pandemic COVID-19 in the	
129	United States, February 24-April 21, 2020"	237
130	28 Morbidity and Mortality Weekly Report,	
131	"SARS-CoV-2 Transmission and Infection Among	
132	Attendees of an Overnight Camp - Georgia June 2020"	245
133	29 Email communication dated July 27, 2020	
134	Subject: One MMWR COVID-19 Response Early	
135	Release Scheduled for Wednesday, July 29, 2020	
136	Bates commencing SSCCManual-000064 245	5
137		

139	Exhibits	
140	Exhibit No.	Page
141	30 Email communication dated July 27, 2020	
142	Subject: Current draft of GA Camp Report, Bates	
143	commencing SSCManual-000062	252
144	31 Email communication dated July 27, 2020	
145	Subject: Current draft of GA Camp Report, Bates	
146	commencing SSCCManual-000071	254
147	32 Email communication dated June 28, 2020,	
148	Subject: One MMWR COVID-19 Response Early Release	
149	Originally Scheduled for July 29, 2020 Delayed to	
150	Friday, June 31, Bates SSCCManual-000059	254
151	33 Email communication dated August 27, 2020,	
152	Subject: One MMWR COVID-19 Response Early Release	
153	Scheduled for Wednesday, August 26, 2020, Bates	
154	commencing SSCCManual-000017	255
155	34 Email communication dated August 9, 2020,	
156	Subject: Follow up on CDC report on COVID-19 in	
157	children hospitalized; see link below, Bates	
158	commencing SSCC-0022285	258
159	35 Email communication dated July 17, 2020,	
160	Subject: Reminder and question, Bates commencing	
161	SSCCManual-000174	268
162		

HVC274550	PAGE	8

164	Exhibits	
165	Exhibit No.	Page
166	36 Email communication dated July 1, 2020,	
167	Subject: Dr. Anne Schuchat, Bates commencing	
168	SSCC-0006774	271
169	37 Department of Health and Human Services	
170	Memorandum dated April 22, 2020, Subject: Strategie	es
171	to reduce COVID-19 transmission at the Smithfield	
172	Foods Sioux Falls Pork Plant	215
173	38 Department of Health and Human Services	
174	Memorandum dated April 21, 2020, Subject:	
175	Strategies to reduce COVID-19 transmission	
176	at the Smithfield Foods Sioux Falls Pork Plant	215
177	39 Centers for Disease Control and	
178	Prevention article, "Meat and Poultry	
179		

180	Ρ	R	0	С	$\mathbf{E}$	Ε	D	Ι	Ν	G	S

- 181 [Majority Counsel]. Let's go on the record.
- 182 Good morning. Today is Friday, October 1st, 2021 at
- 183 9:00 a.m. This is a transcribed interview of Dr. Anne
- 184 Schuchat conducted by the House Select Subcommittee on
- 185 the Coronavirus Crisis. This interview was requested by
- 186 Chairman James Clyburn as part of the committee's
- 187 oversight of the coronavirus crisis.
- I would like to ask the witness to state her full
- 189 name and spell her last name for the record.
- The Witness. Good morning. My name is Dr. Anne
- 191 Schuchat, A-N-N-E, S-C-H-U-C-H-A-T.
- 192 [Majority Counsel]. Thank you, Dr. Schuchat. My
- 193 name is [Redacted], Majority counsel for the Select
- 194 Subcommittee, and I want to thank you for coming in today
- 195 for this interview. We recognize that you are here
- 196 voluntarily and we appreciate that.
- 197 Under the committee's rules, you are allowed to have
- 198 an attorney present to advise you during this interview.
- 199 Do you have an attorney representing you in a personal
- 200 capacity today?
- I'm not sure. Can you hear me?
- 202 [Transmission interference.]
- The Witness. We lost you for a little bit. I don't
- 204 know if everybody lost it or just us.

205 [Majority Counsel]. Can everyone hear? I want to

- 206 confirm that the court reporter can hear.
- The Court Reporter. Yes, I can. Thank you.
- 208 [Majority Counsel]. Okay. Good. So, Dr. Schuchat,
- 209 my question was do you have an attorney representing you
- 210 in a personal capacity today?
- The Witness. No, I do not have a personal attorney
- 212 representing me in a personal capacity today.
- 213 [Majority Counsel]. Is agency counsel accompanying
- 214 you today and, if so, can they identify themselves for
- 215 the record?
- The Witness. Yes.
- 217 Mr. Barstow. Kevin Barstow.
- 218 [Majority Counsel]. At this time, I would like to
- 219 ask the additional staff who are present to identify
- 220 themselves for the record. If there are additional
- 221 individuals from the Department or from CDC, please
- 222 identify yourselves now.
- Ms. Martinez. Good morning. My name is JoAnn
- 224 Martinez. I'm the deputy assistant secretary for
- 225 legislation and oversight at HHS.
- Ms. Schmalz. And this is Jenn Schmalz, legislative
- 227 analyst at HHS.
- 228 Ms. Zelenko. Leslie Zelenko. I'm senior adviser
- 229 with the assistant secretary for legislation at HHS. And

230 my colleague will switch out. I'm taking notes for HHS

- 231 today, so my colleague Kelsey will join probably midway
- 232 through the interview.
- 233 [Majority Counsel]. And just for purposes of our
- 234 record, what's counsel's last name?
- Ms. Zelenko. Her last name is Mellette
- 236 M-E-L-L-E-T-T-E.
- 237 [Majority Counsel]. Anyone else with the HHS or
- 238 CDC?
- 239 Mr. Wortman. Hi, this is Eric Wortman, CDC,
- 240 Washington.
- [Majority Counsel]. All right. Let's turn to
- 242 Majority counsel.
- [Majority Counsel]. [Redacted] for the Majority.
- 244 [Majority Counsel]. [Redacted], Majority counsel.
- [Majority Counsel]. [Redacted], Majority counsel.
- [Majority Counsel]. Minority counsel.
- [Minority Counsel]. [Redacted].
- 248 {Minority Counsel]. This is [Redacted] with the
- 249 Minority.
- 250 [Majority Counsel]. Thank you.
- BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- 252 Q So before we begin the questions, I would
- 253 like to go through a standard set of ground rules for
- 254 this interview.

255 First of all, the scope of this transcribed 256 interview has previously been agreed to by the Majority 257 staff and HHS staff. The scope of the interview is the 258 federal government's response to the coronavirus pandemic 259 from December 1st, 2019 to January 20, 2021, as well as a 260 review conducted of certain CDC quidance documents in 261 2021. 262 So next I would like to talk about the structure. 263 The way this interview will proceed is as follows: 264 Majority and Minority staff will alternate asking 265 questions, approximately one hour per side per round, 266 until each side is finished with their questioning. 267 The Majority staff will begin and proceed for an 268 hour, then the Minority staff will have their hour, and we will alternate back and forth like that until both 269 270 sides have no more questions. 271 We've also agreed that if we're in the middle of a 272 line of questions, we may end a few minutes early or go a 273 few minutes past the hour to wrap up a particular topic 274 in the interest of efficiency. And in this interview, 275 while one member of the staff might lead the questioning, 276 additional staff will ask questions from time to time. 277 Additionally, there is a court reporter taking down everything I say and everything you say to make a written 278 record of the interview. In order for the record to be 279

280 clear, I ask that you please wait until I finish each

- 281 question before you begin your answer, and I will also
- 282 try to wait until you finish your response before asking
- 283 you the next question.
- And I just want to note that the court reporter
- 285 can't record nonverbal answers, such as shaking your
- 286 head, nodding, so it's important to answer each question
- 287 with an audible verbal answer.
- Do you understand?
- 289 A Yes, I do.
- 290 Q We also want you to answer our questions in
- 291 the most complete and most truthful manner possible. So
- 292 we are going to take our time, and if you have any
- 293 questions or don't understand any of the questions,
- 294 please let us know and we'll be happy to clarify or
- 295 rephrase.
- 296 Do you understand?
- 297 A Yes, I understand.
- 298 Q If I ask you about conversations or events in
- 299 the past and you are unable to recall the exact words and
- 300 details, you should testify to the substance of those
- 301 conversations or events to the best of your recollection.
- 302 If you recall only a part of the conversation or event,
- 303 you should give us your best recollection of those events
- 304 or parts of conversations that you do recall.

- 305 Do you understand?
- 306 A Yes, I understand.
- 307 O If you need to take a break at any time,
- 308 please let us know and we are happy to accommodate.
- 309 Ordinarily, we will try to take about a five-minute break
- 310 at the end of each hour of questioning, we'll also take a
- 311 longer lunch break midway through the day. But if you
- 312 need a break in between, just let us know. I'd just ask
- 313 that to the extent there is a pending question, that you
- 314 complete your answer before we take that break.
- 315 Do you understand?
- 316 A Yes, I understand.
- 317 Q Although you are here voluntarily and we are
- 318 not swearing you in under oath, you are required by law
- 319 to answer questions from Congress truthfully. This law
- 320 applies to questions posed by congressional staff in an
- 321 interview.
- 322 Do you understand?
- 323 A Yes, I understand.
- 324 Q If at any time you knowingly make false
- 325 statements, you could be subject to criminal prosecution.
- 326 Do you understand?
- 327 A Yes, I understand.
- 328 Q Is there any reason why you would be unable
- 329 to provide truthful answers in today's interview?

- 330 A Not to my knowledge.
- 331 Q Finally, I would like to talk about
- 332 privilege. The Select Subcommittee follows the rules of
- 333 the Committee on Oversight and Reform. Please note that
- 334 if you wish to assert a privilege over any statements
- 335 today, that assertion must comply with the rules of the
- 336 Committee on Oversight. Committee Rule 16(c)(1) states:
- 337 "For the chair to consider assertions of privilege over
- 338 testimony or statements, witnesses or entities must
- 339 clearly state the specific privilege being asserted and
- 340 the reason for the assertion on or before the scheduled
- 341 date of testimony or appearance."
- 342 Do you understand?
- 343 A Yes, I understand.
- 344 Q Do you have any questions before we begin?
- 345 A No, I don't have any questions.
- 346 {Minority Counsel]. [Redacted], this is [Redacted].
- 347 I know you didn't ask if I have any questions. I just
- 348 wanted to interject real quickly and say that we were not
- 349 told until this morning that Dr. Schuchat's agency
- 350 guidance review would be included in the scope of today's
- 351 interview.
- 352 Our discussions with your staff, with HHS, always
- 353 centered around the December 2019 to January 2021
- 354 timeframe. So we want to put on the record that we were

355 not informed until about 47 minutes ago that that would

- 356 be a part of today's interview.
- 357 That's all. Kicking it back over to you.
- 358 [Majority Counsel]. Your position is noted.
- 359 BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- 360 Q So let's start with some background
- 361 questions. I know, again, that today is your last day at
- 362 CDC after, is it, 33 years?
- 363 A Yes, I've been with CDC for 33 years.
- 364 Q Congratulations. So I know you've held many
- 365 roles. In the interest of time today, I'm not going to
- 366 talk through all of those roles, but I do want to talk a
- 367 little bit about your last or second to last role as
- 368 principal deputy director.
- How long did you hold that role?
- 370 A I began as principal deputy director in
- 371 September 2015, and that has been my position of record
- 372 since then. I had two stints as acting CDC director
- 373 during that period, but that's since September 2015.
- 374 Q As principal deputy director, did you report
- 375 to the director?
- 376 A Yes, that's correct. I reported to the
- 377 director during that period.
- 378 O And did you report to anyone else?
- 379 A No. My supervisor was the director of the

- 380 agency.
- 381 Q And understanding that it may have changed at
- 382 times, an approximate answer is fine. How many people
- 383 reported to you directly when you were principal deputy
- 384 director?
- 385 A It changed several times with the
- 386 organizational changes. As of now, the associate
- 387 director for policy and strategy reported to me, the
- 388 director of NIOSH reported to me, and the chief medical
- 389 officer reported to me. But prior to that period, I had
- 390 direct reports that included deputy directors of the
- 391 agency.
- 392 Q Roughly, what were your general
- 393 responsibilities as principal deputy director?
- 394 A My general responsibilities as principal
- 395 deputy director were the science and program leadership
- 396 for the agency. But I would like to clarify that during
- 397 an emergency response, the organizational hierarchy
- 398 changes. And during an emergency response where we have
- 399 activated our emergency operations center, we have an
- 400 incident management structure and the incident manager
- 401 reports directly to the CDC director. And I would not be
- 402 in that chain unless I was the incident manager.
- 403 O Understood. And I want to talk about that
- 404 structure in a little bit more detail in a few minutes.

But first, just in general, in the nonemergency

- 406 context, when you were principal deputy director, how
- 407 often did you communicate with personnel outside of the
- 408 agency? And let's start with the Department of Health
- 409 and Human Services.
- 410 A Probably weekly on programmatic and
- 411 scientific matters rather generally with the career
- 412 staff. And I'm not sure in the question if you're
- 413 differentiating the department from other agencies within
- 414 the department?
- 415 Q My question wasn't specific on that. So why
- 416 don't you tell me how that would differ.
- A Depending on which topic I was focused on,
- 418 because my portfolio would shift depending on the issues,
- 419 I might frequently be in contact with scientific or
- 420 programmatic staff at NIH or at FDA, for instance. With
- 421 the department, there would be often contact with the
- 422 assistant secretary for health, but infrequent contact
- 423 with political appointees other than those I mentioned.
- 424 Q How about personnel in the White House. Was
- 425 that a regular part of your -- did you communicate with
- 426 the White House personnel regularly in that role?
- 427 A In previous emergency responses, there was a
- 428 unit in the National Security Council's staff that I had
- 429 frequent contact with. With emerging infections, I was

430 frequently in contact with individuals, or around

- 431 influenza, both seasonal and pandemic or avian. So it
- 432 was usually on scientific or situational issues.
- 433 Q How about the Office of Management and
- 434 Budget. Did you interact with them often?
- 435 A I did not. You know, they visited, you know,
- 436 twice a year for program updates and interacted with
- 437 them, but I wasn't a day-to-day type of contact with the
- 438 Office of Management and Budget. That was really handled
- 439 by our chief of staff.
- 440 Q So how did this change then during the
- 441 response to the coronavirus pandemic?
- A Could you clarify what you want me to say?
- Q So stepping back, let's talk about the
- 444 incident response structure.
- 445 A Okay.
- When was that set up for COVID-19?
- 447 A Early in January we established a center-led
- 448 incident management structure. The National Center for
- 449 Immunization and Respiratory Diseases convened
- 450 individuals from multiple centers, and then on, I
- 451 believe, January 20th or 21st, we formally activated the
- 452 agency-wide emergency operation center for an agency-wide
- 453 response and appointed an incident manager who then began
- 454 reporting directly to the CDC director.

So I think there was a holiday that weekend, so it

- 456 was either that Monday or Tuesday that the official
- 457 standup began. In 2020, sorry, January 20th, probably,
- 458 2020.
- 459 Q Understood. Is that structure, generally
- 460 speaking, still in place as far as you know or has it
- 461 changed since then?
- 462 A The incident management structure continues
- 463 to be in place. We adjusted over the course of an
- 464 epidemic as priorities shift or as staffing needs demand.
- 465 So there have been several transitions in that, but we
- 466 still continue to have an incident management structure
- 467 for this terrible pandemic.
- 468 Q Understood. At the time that that structure
- 469 was established in that time in January 21st or 22nd, I
- 470 believe you said, 2020, what was your role?
- 471 A I was not within the incident management
- 472 structure. I was a senior leader who provided
- 473 intermittent advice to the incident manager or to other
- 474 task forces based on my technical expertise. So I was
- 475 not in the hierarchy for the incident management
- 476 structure in January.
- 477 Q Who was at the top of that at the time?
- 478 A The first incident manager was Dr. Daniel
- 479 Jernigan.

480 Q At some point, did you take on an official

- 481 role in that hierarchy?
- 482 A Yes. In late March, Dr. Jernigan traveled to
- 483 Washington, DC to be our lead on the National Response
- 484 Coordination Center where CDC, HHS, and FEMA were
- 485 coordinating an all-of-government response, and I became
- 486 the incident manager for the response on his departure.
- 487 Q You said late March. Do you have an
- 488 approximate date?
- 489 A Yes. March 20th, 2020.
- 490 Q How long did you stay in that position?
- 491 A I finished April 30th, 2020, and Dr. Jay
- 492 Butler assumed the role of incident manager that day. We
- 493 may have overlapped for a couple days before that, but
- 494 May 1st I was finished.
- 495 Q Since May 1st of 2020, have you had any
- 496 official role in the -- and I'm sorry, I might not be
- 497 using the correct name for the response team. How do you
- 498 refer to it?
- 499 A You could call it the IMS.
- Okay. Since May 1, 2020, have you had any
- 501 official role within the IMS?
- 502 A I have not been located within the
- 503 organizational structure in the IMS since May 1st of
- 504 2020.

505 Q Have you had an unofficial role since then?

- 506 A I have provided regular strategic advice to
- 507 the incident manager of the response since around July or
- 508 August 2020, with some breaks in that. But my main focus
- 509 has been the rest of the agency as the IMS was focused on
- 510 the response.
- 511 Q Could you tell me a little bit more about
- 512 what regular advice -- were these informal conversations?
- 513 Were there meetings? How did that play out?
- I do not remember exactly when it began, but
- 515 I, for much of that period, held -- at least for much of
- 516 the last year, I believe -- held weekly calls with the
- 517 incident manager checking in on -- you know, offering my
- 518 assistance if he had questions, which were generally
- 519 about scientific issues and what to be worried about and
- 520 so forth. So I was a sounding board outside of the
- 521 hierarchy, but I was not directing.
- Okay. And similarly, now looking backwards
- 523 to the period before you became the incident manager on
- 524 March 20th, 2020, how did you interact with IMS during
- 525 that period of time?
- 526 A I attended some meetings and provided backup
- 527 for key leaders. There were a few weekends where I
- 528 covered for the incident manager and served as the acting
- 529 incident manager or served as the acting task force lead

530 when a key individual needed to be on leave for personal

- figure 531 reasons.
- So I was not in every meeting or in the -- but there
- 533 were a small number of individuals at the senior
- 534 executive level or distinguished consultant level who
- 535 could be alter egos for the incident manager or sometimes
- 536 for Dr. Redfield during that early period.
- Is it fair to say that you had more frequent
- 538 contact with those who were officially consulting IMS
- 539 during that earlier period than after?
- 540 A Yes, that would be correct. That my
- 541 engagement in the response from January through May 1st
- 542 of 2020 was more frequent and regular than after May 1st
- 543 of 2020, you know, with a couple exceptions.
- I should mention, though, that the scientific output
- of the response, which -- much of which would be released
- 546 through our morbidity and mortality weekly reports; the
- 547 review of that scientific content, I'm one of the key
- 548 senior leaders who reviewed the proofs right before
- 549 publication. So I was involved in that kind of science
- 550 chain, but not in a policy or decisionmaking chain.
- Understood. We'll come back later to some of
- 552 those things as review and approval, but for now I ask
- 553 you to take a step far back to late December, early
- January 2020, and talk a little bit about the basic

- 555 picture when everything started.
- As you might understand, the purpose of our inquiry,
- 557 all of our inquiries, is to help inform Congress about
- 558 how it can help improve present responses and future
- 559 responses. That's our ultimate goal. So I have a number
- of questions about what I would like to go through about
- 561 decisions that were made, things that happened during
- 562 that early period, and to the extent that you are an
- 563 expert on them, looking back from where we are now.
- But my first question is, simply, when did you
- 565 become aware that there was a respiratory illness that
- 566 appeared to be spreading in Wuhan, China?
- 567 A On December 31st, 2019, I read the Lister
- 568 report in SOMED, which had a brief mention of a small
- 569 number of cases of severe pneumonia in individuals in
- 570 Wuhan, China. On reading that, I sent an email to a
- 571 number of staff who scientifically or organizationally
- 572 might have known more about this situation and asked, you
- 573 know, did they know anything and could they let me know.
- 574 So that was my first awareness.
- 575 Q Did anyone know anything?
- 576 A Yes, I believe a few hours later I got a
- 577 response that I think instead of -- I forget if it was
- 578 five or seven, whatever the early number of cases
- 579 was -- a handful of cases, I think they were aware of

580 something like 27 cases and that there was more than was

- in the report; and, you know, that they were also probing
- 582 their colleagues and contacts and our CDC staff in
- 583 country to see what else we could find out.
- Do you know how they were aware of this?
- 585 A Through calls or emails. I don't know if
- 586 they called their colleagues or emailed, but the CDC has,
- 587 I think, a 40-year history of collaboration and
- 588 scientific work in China, and many of us worked on the
- 589 SARS response in China, a number of our staff worked on
- 590 avian influenza in China, and there were conversations
- 591 with our staff in China and probably with some of the
- 592 counterparts.
- But I just got the report of, you know, we've got a
- 594 couple dozen cases we're aware of and we're looking into
- 595 it in more detail.
- 596 Q After you collected that information, did you
- 597 take any action or take any further steps?
- 598 A Could you clarify if you mean me or you mean
- 599 the CDC?
- 600 Q Well, I'm interested in understanding both.
- 601 I understand that the CDC has taken many steps since
- 602 then. You said that you had asked your colleagues if
- 603 they had any awareness and some of them had. Does anyone
- 604 direct any next steps after that point?

605 Yes. In the early part of January, the А 606 National Center for Immunization and Respiratory Diseases 607 began a more structured way of coordinating and compiling 608 situational awareness from the different parts of the 609 agency that would be involved -- you know, our travel 610 health group, our laboratory group, our epidemiology 611 group -- because they established daily check-ins and briefings upwards. And then eventually a written 612 situational report that I think was shared upwards so 613 614 that we would know what was going on. And then soon 615 thereafter, you know, we had formed a more formal 616 agency-wide incident management response. But they had 617 gathered and prioritized. 618 Then I believe January 7th or 8th, they issued what we call a HAN, H-A-N, Health Advisory Network alert, 619 620 which went out to clinicians around the country to say 621 there's unusual pneumonia in China. Please think about 622 this, ask people about travel histories, quite similar to 623 what we did in SARS in 2003, or what we would do with 624 Ebola, for instance. So get the word out that we don't 625 know much, but keep an eye out and remember to report in 626 to your health departments. 627 So they began, the early steps would be heightened awareness among clinicians and public health so that 628 consistent information could be developed. And then of 629

630 course soon thereafter our laboratory scientists began 631 working on a diagnostic test once the Chinese had posted 632 the sequence of the virus. I think they posted that on 633 January 10th, and the team began working on developing an 634 assay. 635 I understand. And I do have some questions 636 about that. But just to step back, is it fair to 637 describe the first steps -- in this type of situation where you just have a potential risk, is your first 638 639 priority risk assessment, or are there multiple 640 priorities at the same time? I'm just trying to get a 641 sense of this from your point of view at that time. 642 Yes. Information is typically fuzzy in the Α 643 first days of something like this, and it's hard to know whether a cluster is going to turn into something very 644 important or is just, you know, another cluster. 645 646 It's important to say that the January time period 647 is often the peak of other respiratory and viral illness,

important or is just, you know, another cluster.

It's important to say that the January time period
is often the peak of other respiratory and viral illness,
and so a handful of adults getting hospitalized with
pneumonia is not that unusual on its own. But -- so
differentiating signal and noise is the first focus. The
issue of risk assessment includes understanding
transmissibility and severity.

And then, of course, if there is a pathogen identified, which happened by January 10th, there are

655 many steps that can help with that risk assessment. So

- 656 looking into, you know, animal studies, looking into
- 657 assessed virulence in other models, looking at comparison
- 658 with prior coronaviruses, because we certainly have the
- 659 common cold and then we've also got SARS and MERS, which
- 660 were the earlier coronaviruses which caused severe
- 661 disease.
- So those first days are really gathering data to
- 663 clarify the signal to noise, setting up systems to be
- able to learn more, convening with colleagues around the
- 665 world because exportation to other -- China or to
- 666 countries was a signature event that happens pretty soon.
- 667 And then, you know, garnering a travel detection system
- 668 so that if we did have importations, we'd be able
- 669 to -- try to be able to recognize them. And that was all
- 670 happening in the first couple weeks of January.
- 671 Q You mentioned coordinating with international
- 672 partners. At what point was there intergovernmental
- 673 coordination in this incident? At what point did you
- 674 start communicating with other governmental agencies
- 675 about it?
- A Within the U.S. you mean?
- Q Within the U.S.
- Okay. Yes, I believe that was very prompt.
- 679 You know, I know that Dr. Redfield was briefing up to the

680 department. Some of our intelligence gathering would

- 681 involve our colleagues at NIH who also have
- 682 collaborations in China or DoD.
- So I can't speak specifically about who was talking
- 684 to whom. I can say that I'm part of a -- I sit on the
- 685 World Health Organization's infectious hazards strategic
- 686 technical advisory group, which involves individuals from
- 687 about a dozen countries. And we were having calls as
- 688 part of our routine, we were talking about Ebola in DRC,
- 689 and we began talking about what people knew about what
- 690 was going on with this virus as well around that time in
- 691 January.
- 692 Q Did you make Dr. Redfield aware of what you
- 693 had found out, or did he already know?
- 694 A The initial information was shared with him
- 695 as soon as we got the additional cases. And he very
- 696 promptly contacted his counterparts in China, I believe,
- 697 on January 3rd.
- 698 Q I thought you had mentioned -- and please let
- 699 me know if I'm missing -- but he was the one who was
- 700 primarily contacting other governmental agencies in the
- 701 U.S.; is that correct?
- 702 A Let me clarify.
- 703 Q Yes.
- 704 A Dr. Redfield would have been likely, I

705 believe, the individual making the Secretary or the chief

- 706 of staff for the Secretary aware. Our CDC scientists
- 707 were talking to their counterparts at scientific and
- 708 technical agencies in government. And a key scientist in
- 709 NIH is also part of the WHO committee that I'm on.
- 710 So in those early days, there was quite a bit of
- 711 offering support to China and trying to get a team to be
- 712 able to travel to the site and learn more. That was
- 713 another part of the early steps.
- 714 Q You referenced some past incidents, SARS,
- 715 Ebola. How unusual is it to see a cluster like this,
- 716 reporting on a cluster like this in some other country
- 717 and have it turn out to be nothing?
- 718 A Very frequent. But the issue with some of
- 719 the very bad things we've had have emerged from clusters
- 720 like this. So we take it very seriously.
- 721 A report of something that the Chinese believe to be
- 722 new that was causing severe pneumonia, I think our
- 723 initial thought was it sounds a lot like SARS. Is this
- 724 SARS again? Because the animal reservoir is likely in
- 725 southern -- you know, still around?
- 726 But the virologists who have been testing did not
- 727 detect with the assets they had the SARS coronavirus,
- 728 number one. So we take this kind of event very
- 729 seriously, but you can imagine in the middle of influenza

- 730 season so-called clusters wouldn't be unusual.
- 731 But there was something unusual in that it got
- 732 reported into SOMED. So we took it pretty seriously.
- 733 Q At what point did you determine or at least
- 734 start to consider that there was a real risk in this
- 735 situation?
- 736 A You know, I think by mid-January, when there
- 737 was exportation to -- I think Thailand might have been
- 738 the first country where exportation occurred. We then on
- 739 a Friday, I think, dispatched about a hundred CDC staff
- 740 to five different airports to begin enhancing the
- 741 screening of travelers.
- 742 So we were worried from the beginning of the report,
- 743 but it could easily have fizzled out. And we
- 744 were -- once confirmed exportation and I think together
- 745 with the sequence being posted and showing it was a
- 746 coronavirus, it wasn't just a normal respiratory virus we
- 747 had seen, but it was a novel one, that the weeks of
- 748 January had increasing concern, and daily meetings and
- 749 frequent -- you know, all day long, you know, an
- 750 increasing number of people spending all of their time on
- 751 it.
- 752 Q Is this before the IMS was formally sort of
- 753 organized?
- 754 A Yes. It would have been -- that weekend when

755 we dispatched folks to the airports, what we planned

- 756 through the agency-wide emergency operation center, then
- 757 we had clearly exceeded what a center-led response could
- 758 manage and needed a greater surge. So at that point we
- 759 formalized the agency-wide structure and brought in
- 760 additional key staff to engage.
- 761 Q What level of staff did you bring in?
- 762 A Well, for instance, the incident manager was
- 763 the division director for influenza in his regular job,
- 764 and a number of others from the influenza division or
- 765 from migration and quarantine, other groups that had
- 766 expertise in the nature of this epidemic, you know, we
- 767 were going to need epidemiologists and laboratory staff
- 768 and travel health people and clinicians and
- 769 communicators. And so our formal incident management
- 770 structure allowed for us to surge in each of those areas
- 771 as well as us.
- 772 Q Were you coordinating with other
- 773 government -- federal government agencies at this point?
- 774 I understand you would have coordinated with Customs and
- 775 Border Protection about the airport screening. But in
- 776 terms of determining the need for a global response, how
- 777 were you coordinating?
- 778 A I don't recall exactly when the daily calls
- 779 convened by the Department of HHS Office of the Secretary

780 began, but there were situational calls daily that

- 781 involved the program expertise.
- And as you mentioned, the travel area, there were a
- 783 lot of intergovernmental policy meetings and situational
- 784 meetings with Homeland Security and Department of
- 785 Transportation and the Department of State and HHS and
- 786 CDC, including with the National Security Council where
- 787 there were some organizational changes during that
- 788 January-February period. But there was very frequent
- 789 contact with them. So I believe -- but exactly when in
- 790 January, I can't say.
- 791 Q So focusing on the airport screening, I
- 792 understand it started -- at least it was announced on
- 793 January 17, 2020. My understanding is that CDC decided
- 794 to screen travelers who had been in Wuhan during the past
- 795 few weeks coming into three or four major airports. Do
- 796 you know how those locations were selected?
- 797 A The selection of airports was based on
- 798 information about traveler frequency. And the number of
- 799 airports changed over time. You know, it went up, it
- 800 went down, it got broader. And then there was the ban on
- 801 arrivals that weren't citizens or long-term permanent
- 802 residents.
- 803 This was in conjunction with the idea of funneling
- 804 passengers to selected airports so that we, in a small

805 number, could have this ability into people returning

- 806 from -- I can't remember if it was initially just Wuhan.
- 807 I thought it was Hubei Province because there were cases
- 808 in the entire province.
- 809 Q I see. So was there a concern about
- 810 travelers who had been in Hubei Province coming in
- 811 through other ports of entry?
- 812 A This was one of many decisions that related
- 813 to resources versus efficiency. And so the majority
- 814 could be reached with certain places, but the idea of
- 815 funneling the passengers meant that you interrupt
- 816 their -- you change their routes so that you catch all.
- 817 But there would still be some gaps, because people
- 818 traveling through some other intermediary place might be
- 819 missed in the visibility of whether that person had
- 820 originated in the province of concern.
- 821 Q Okay. So the decision to focus, tell me if
- 822 this is a fair statement, was based on simply the fact
- 823 that there weren't enough resources to deploy to other
- 824 airports that people could have been coming in through?
- 825 A Let me clarify. I don't recall exactly, but
- 826 I believe the general idea was that travelers that were
- 827 planning to go to Minnesota or Denver instead would have
- 828 to go through one of the few airports where we had staff
- 829 and where the Customs and Border Protection was surging

- 830 their staff.
- 831 So that the intent was if you knew the itinerary
- 832 originated in Hubei Province, and then later China, these
- 833 individuals would be routed to first screening at those
- 834 airports before they went on to their final destinations.
- That said, that's based on the travel itinerary that
- 836 the airlines know about, not somebody who's driven to
- 837 another country and comes in from someplace else.
- 838 Q That was going to be my next question. Whose
- 839 responsibility, meaning which government agency is
- 840 responsible for determining that, how to collect the
- 841 travel history and what screening was required?
- 842 A I think that, to the best of my knowledge,
- 843 the Department of Transportation and the Department of
- 844 Homeland Security and the Department of State all have
- 845 interest in this. There's a difference between those who
- 846 needed visas to come in, those who were not permanent
- 847 residents, long-term permanent residents or dependents.
- 848 So I probably shouldn't say exactly which of those
- 849 got the final say, but they're all part of these
- 850 discussions with FAA and CDC and DHS and CBP and State
- 851 because they're all part of these daily conferring on the
- 852 funneling and so forth. This isn't my area of expertise.
- 853 I had to be engaged sometimes, but I was not doing the
- 854 daily planning around this area.

Who at CDC was doing the daily planning around this area?

862

Q

A This is part of our division of global
migration and quarantine scope of work, and that division
director is Dr. Martin Cetron. This work is the kind of
thing that we did during SARS in 2003, and that was
surged in the Ebola response in 2014 to 2016.

I understand that you authored an MMWR that

863 assessed the early response. I think the period -- the 864 scope of this surfaced a little later. But I'm just 865 wondering if, sort of realizing what happened afterwards, 866 you think that the steps that were taken to conduct 867 airport screening on or around January 17th was sufficient at the time, or whether in retrospect more 868 should have been done to capture possible infected people 869 870 coming into the United States?

Looking at things retrospectively is quite 871 Α 872 different than decisionmaking at the time. I think it's 873 important to say that in 2003, when the SARS epidemic hit 874 China and then several other countries, numerous 875 countries in the world shut down travel and trade. And 876 the analysis of the policy and global health implications 877 of that prompted an update to the international health 878 regulations so that there was a greater focus on 879 transparency in reporting and on proportionate impact.

Because there was a \$40 or \$50 billion impact of that
travel or trade shutdown for what turned out to be an
epidemic of about 8,000 cases and perhaps 800 unfortunate
deaths. But it wasn't the pandemic that people feared it
might be.

So there is often a big balance between the level of concern that prompts decisions. A number of countries were very aggressive in not allowing travelers from anywhere or not allowing travelers from Asia into their arena after the exportation to Thailand.

So the question about should more have been done on 391 January 17th, I think that whether this could have been 392 contained completely is a good question.

893

894

895

896

Q Well, I understand that travel restrictions, which might be different from screening practices or travel advisories which was controversial, within the public health community even as to their efficacy.

Do you have a perspective on them, on restrictions, and has it changed since January 2020?

A I think a key concept for this virus, which
could happen again, is that this virus can spread when an
individual hasn't symptoms. So absent a laboratory test
and screening every single person, the feasibility of
which in the United States is a question, the ability to
detect people who might be spreading this virus through

- 905 any kind of surge at an airport is difficult.
- 906 I do think that Taiwan and Singapore and Hong Kong,
- 907 who had such terrible experiences with SARS 1, you know,
- 908 were really aggressive at the borders and quarantined
- 909 arrivals for an extended period and then were testing
- 910 everybody at the airport. That type of intervention was
- 911 limited to importation to those countries. The ability
- 912 for us to do that in retrospect or prospectively would be
- 913 a question.
- And a thing to say for the record is that, for
- 915 restrictions which I guess is the question, the U.S.
- 916 can't restrict residents, long-term permanent residents
- 917 or citizens, anyway, from coming in. So we needed to be
- 918 able to let them, but then we would need to be able to
- 919 manage their mobility.
- 920 So I would say my thoughts continue to develop on
- 921 this area and I haven't fully processed. I think the key
- 922 for the future is that we really need to enhance,
- 923 modernize, and integrate a travel and quarantine system
- 924 for the U.S. But what we had at the time the epidemic
- 925 began and what we still have right now is not adequate
- 926 for the threat and the catastrophic impact of the
- 927 threats. There's a lot more we could do that needs both
- 928 resources, policy, and strategy to achieve, but I think
- 929 that's a key priority for the nation.

930 Thank you for that. So going back to Q January, on January 21st, we do know that the first U.S. 931 932 case from international travel had been confirmed; the 933 second was announced on January 24th. How did this confirmation change the response, if at all? 934 935 The CDC deployed teams to the locations of 936 the two cases and initiated an extensive investigation of 937 both their clinical situation and then the extent of 938 spread they may have initiated. So there were numerous 939 contacts both of the individuals and in the healthcare 940 environment who were evaluated to see whether the virus 941 importation was leading to secondary spread. We were 942 trying to learn as much as we could from these 943 individuals as well as from reports in other countries, other reported cases. 944 945 So I would say the temperature raised, because 946 obviously importation that we had feared and expected had 947 happened. But the initial reports of those two cases 948 were misleading, I think, in terms of no secondary spread 949 except for two household members, where if you were going 950 to have spread, that's where you would have it. 951 The individuals also provided an opportunity to try 952 to learn how long people shed virus to figure out what 953 was the infectious period, and that would have implications for how long people would need to be 954

955 isolated if they were detected with the virus. So it

- 956 launched a much enhanced investigation, because rather
- 957 than getting into China to investigate their cases, we
- 958 had a couple of cases of confirmed importation here and
- 959 we also had clinical specimens then that could be used in
- 960 validating the assays that were being sent.
- 961 Q So who was responsible for monitoring those
- 962 cases during the testing that you described?
- 963 A When CDC deploys to a state or county, we are
- 964 working under the jurisdiction of the locale. So the
- 965 Washington State Health Department would have been the
- 966 lead, and based on their invitation, we had a team in
- 967 place.
- 968 I believe the second case was in Chicago, and
- 969 whether it was the Illinois State or the Chicago or Cook
- 970 County Health Department, they would have been lead with
- 971 our technical team working in concert with them.
- 972 Q You've used the term "misleading." You said
- 973 that the cases identified, and I didn't capture the exact
- 974 words, were the fact that the cases were misleading, I
- 975 think. What did you mean by that?
- 976 A We had a -- perhaps some could say we got
- 977 reassuring information, because those two individuals did
- 978 not spread to healthcare contacts, they didn't spread to
- 979 friends and family; you know, the hundreds of contacts

980 that were assessed did not appear to get the virus. But

- 981 in retrospect, we know there was already other viral
- 982 circulation within the United States and in Washington
- 983 State in particular.
- 984 O I think I understand.
- 985 A We basically tested -- I didn't mean to
- 986 interrupt. But what I say by misleading, what I really
- 987 meant was that we did an intensive contact investigation
- 988 which did not find contact other than two spouses, I
- 989 believe, who got the virus.
- 990 So the idea that this was a virus that was highly
- 991 transmissible, which we know now, we missed in that first
- 992 batch of contact investigations, or we had people who
- 993 were not very infectious at the time that we identified
- 994 them. So we didn't miss it because we looked for it, but
- 995 they may not have been the typical individual with the
- 996 virus.
- 997 Q You continued to announce individual cases
- 998 throughout February and, I believe on February 26th,
- 999 announced the first instance of possible community
- 1000 spread, I think, in reference to Washington State?
- 1001 Looking back now, do you believe that community spread
- 1002 was occurring before February 26, 2020?
- 1003 A Yes.
- 1004 Q So I think you were already describing this,

1005 but for the record, as to what could have been done, if

- 1006 anything, to detect community spread sooner?
- 1007 A The rest of testing of individuals with
- 1008 respiratory symptoms, and possibly in some way
- 1009 individuals without respiratory symptoms, might have
- 1010 identified additional cases. Were that to occur, we
- 1011 would have needed a very-large scale commercial
- 1012 availability of clinical testing.
- 1013 In South Korea, which had a very negative experience
- 1014 with the Middle East Respiratory Syndrome, their
- 1015 government leadership incentivized industry development
- 1016 and scaleup of rapid tests or of testing that would
- 1017 rapidly become available, so that PCR testing of almost
- 1018 anybody, large numbers of people, could be done.
- 1019 The regulatory environment in January and February
- 1020 in the U.S. had a number of barriers to commercial
- 1021 entities or even academic laboratories enhancing their
- 1022 testing because of the requirements for lab-developed
- 1023 tests to go through emergency use authorization. This is
- 1024 a big investment of a lab, whether it's a clinical,
- 1025 academic, or commercial lab. And to get large numbers of
- 1026 tests out there for something that we believed in
- 1027 retrospect was relatively rare would have required a
- 1028 pretty huge scaleup.
- 1029 The retrospective studies suggested a pretty low

1030 percentage of people with respiratory symptoms, even in 1031 the affected areas, had the virus. In Washington State, 1032 they looked at the flu surveillance that they were doing 1033 in specimens that had been saved, and there was very 1034 little evidence of the virus before the reported case in Santa Clara County, which also had one of those first 1035 1036 community spreads. I forget if it was the first or the 1037 second. They did a flu surveillance testing of 1038 specimens. And influenza was a lot more common than 1039 this, but it could be detected the same way that the 1040 first clinical case was. 1041 So because the clinical symptoms looked just like 1042 other respiratory viruses that are common, and because I 1043 think you would have really needed large-scale testing 1044 that was bigger than what CDC could have done and would have needed a regulatory environment that incentivized 1045 1046 that and perhaps government policy that made that surge 1047 more possible. And that is one of the things I believe that's being looked at now for better preparedness for 1048 1049 the future. 1050 You had earlier -- when we were talking about 1051 travel, I think you said that it wouldn't be feasible to 1052 test every American. I don't know if you -- I think you maybe meant every American coming into the country? 1053 1054 Α Yeah. The laboratory -- we've learned that

1055 SARS-CoV-2 is most infectious; the people who are 1056 infected with it are most infectious right at the 1057 beginning of their symptoms or in the one to three days 1058 before they developed symptoms, and people who never develop symptoms can spread the virus. So those tools 1059 that some countries try with temperature screening or 1060 1061 symptom screening will not detect in people who could be 1062 spreading. 1063 So what some countries did was just required 1064 everybody who came in to be quarantined, you know, to 1065 stay, to be in a government hotel or in an airport 1066 location before they were allowed to circulate with 1067 anyone else or let the individuals come in from certain 1068 destinations. So what I meant about the Americans was the volume 1069 of U.S. citizen travel typically exceeds the volume of 1070 travel from others. So that was certainly the case with 1071 1072 the European outbreaks. There were a huge number of 1073 travelers arriving from Italy and from other parts of 1074 Europe when the outbreaks were occurring there and many 1075 of them were Americans.

So our management of that, we weren't prepared for large-scale quarantine of travelers. And I guess at the policy level, there wasn't a decision to shut everything down that we could until later in March than I think many

- 1080 of us would have liked.
- 1081 Q You just said that there wasn't a decision to
- 1082 shut everything down in the way that many of us would
- 1083 have liked. When you say "many of us," who are you
- 1084 referring to?
- 1085 A I think that there's a balance between the
- 1086 public health and economic impacts of restricting travel.
- 1087 And doing it voluntarily versus doing it by policy or
- 1088 Executive Order is a big decision. And so I think that
- 1089 as the severity of outbreaks in Italy, in Iran, and then
- 1090 the UK, you know, the European spread, was of great
- 1091 concern to CDC staff and our travel health team.
- You know, we had met the criteria for raising the
- 1093 alarm, whether it was restricting or just warning people
- 1094 about going or telling people no nonessential travel or
- 1095 nobody who's elderly or all the different things we could
- 1096 have done.
- 1097 I would say that the swiftness of taking action was
- 1098 not -- was, in retrospect, making the travel alerts broad
- 1099 and prompt could have prevented some of the importation.
- 1100 We do believe that the viral strains or clones or
- 1101 variants from Europe were the ones that exceeded much of
- 1102 the country more than the original importations from
- 1103 China.
- 1104 And so taking swifter action to reduce the risk of

- 1105 importations from Europe either through travel
- 1106 regulations, warnings, or how we handled individuals who
- 1107 came back in terms of their restricted motion, might have
- 1108 delayed some of the spread that really took off in late
- 1109 February and March.
- 1110 Q Were you, you meaning CDC, pushing for
- 1111 further travel advisory warnings, restrictions that were
- 1112 not implemented at the time that you wanted them to be
- 1113 implemented or were recommending that they should have
- 1114 been implemented?
- 1115 A Yes.
- 1116 Q Which ones?
- 1117 A I believe, or to the best of my recollection,
- 1118 we had proposed additional advisories related to arrivals
- 1119 from Europe versus the group called the Schengen
- 1120 countries because of the open borders in Europe, as well
- 1121 as the cruise ships, the people traveling on cruise
- 1122 ships. Those were the categories in general that were
- 1123 raising concerns that we wanted to get ahead of, so -- in
- 1124 terms of the timing.
- 1125 Q Were you proposing CDC advisories or State
- 1126 Department restrictions? What specifically was being
- 1127 proposed with -- let's start with the Schengen countries?
- 1128 A I don't recall all the specifics. CDC works
- 1129 closely with the State Department in our travel alerts

1130 and advisories. We usually draft or contribute to the

- 1131 public health aspect in the State Department to the
- 1132 security and other issues. And so my recollection is
- 1133 that we were focused on the aspects that CDC had -- you
- 1134 know, they usually would be proposing rather than the
- 1135 Executive Orders. But I don't have all those details, so
- 1136 I should only speak to the travel health advisories which
- 1137 we are responsible for drafting.
- 1138 Q Who at CDC would have most knowledge of that?
- 1139 A Again, this is a division of global
- 1140 migration.
- 1141 Q So the head of that division?
- 1142 A Yes.
- 1143 Q Do you recall in the instance, if there was
- 1144 an advisory, approximately how long it was delayed?
- 1145 A I don't recall exactly.
- 1146 Q But there were advisories that were delayed?
- 1147 A What I would say is, to the best of my
- 1148 recollection, there were a number of factors being
- 1149 considered. For instance, are there individual travel
- 1150 recommendations or is there a global travel
- 1151 recommendation? And it's clear that this is not just
- 1152 going to be one country after another every day; that we
- 1153 should do a global one.
- So whether it's a delay or a preference for one over

1155 the other from the initial concern to the date when the

- 1156 heightened advisory went up was longer than I think our
- 1157 staff were hoping for.
- 1158 [Majority Counsel]. Dr. Schuchat, you said you
- 1159 didn't recall exactly how long it was delayed. What
- 1160 about approximately? Was it a day? Days? Weeks?
- 1161 Months?
- The Witness. I think it would be more in the
- 1163 category of a week than a day, but this was just a period
- 1164 of acceleration where increasing -- we still had frequent
- 1165 travel from Europe whereas the travel from China had
- 1166 really dropped off.
- So with the volume of travel and the type of travel,
- 1168 you know, for conferences and so forth, we know in
- 1169 retrospect that one individual from Europe traveled to
- 1170 Boston and 175 or so people at a conference became ill.
- 1171 And I think tens of thousands of cases in the U.S. are
- 1172 genetically traced back to that variant.
- 1173 So, you know, days matter in that period. And the
- 1174 ceding of many, many parts of the country was a challenge
- 1175 at that point. So, you know, days would matter, but this
- 1176 wasn't months of delays. This was probably more like a
- 1177 week or so.
- 1178 BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- 1179 Q Do you know who was turning down CDC's

- 1180 recommendations?
- 1181 A I don't know. No, I don't.
- 1182 Q Who would have been handling the
- 1183 intergovernmental communications on that?
- 1184 A To the best of my knowledge, on the
- 1185 national -- the White House NSC group had been convening,
- 1186 but there was an organizational change during this time
- 1187 period from one directorate to another directorate of how
- 1188 the travel work was happening.
- The travel entities that we talked about earlier,
- 1190 State and Homeland Security and Department of
- 1191 Transportation, FAA, which I guess is part of that, and
- 1192 CDC and HHS have a regular group that convenes around
- 1193 travel. But the convening, I believe, changed from
- 1194 either one individual to another, but I think it was one
- 1195 group to another. And that, I wouldn't have all the
- 1196 awareness of how that decision was made. I think there
- 1197 were a number of factors being weighed.
- 1198 Q Understood. We are just about our hour, but
- 1199 I'm going to just wrap up with a few more questions on
- 1200 this topic and then we can take our five-minute break.
- 1201 So was there someone from CDC who was in the room in
- 1202 that group and, if so, who?
- 1203 A The division director that I mentioned,
- 1204 Dr. Cetron.

1205 Q Do you think that implementing travel

- 1206 restrictions or warnings earlier could have reduced the
- 1207 early impacts of the coronavirus in the United States?
- 1208 A In retrospect, it appears that we could have
- 1209 delayed some of the spread, yes.
- 1210 [Majority Counsel]. Let's go off the record.
- 1211 (Recess.)
- 1212 [Minority Counsel]. Hi, Dr. Schuchat. My name is
- 1213 [Redacted], I work for the Republicans on the committee.
- 1214 Thank you for joining us, especially on your last day at
- 1215 CDC. You've obviously had a wonderful career.
- I am not going to take up too much of your time. I
- 1217 thought the hour you had with [Redacted] was easily the
- 1218 most informative hour we have had in all of these
- 1219 interviews to date, so thank you for that very
- 1220 informative back and forth.
- I just have one question for you before I kick it
- 1222 over to my colleague. It's sort of an out-of-the-box
- 1223 question. I'm not sure if you'll know the answer, but
- 1224 let me read you the quote and see if you can identify for
- 1225 me who said this quote.
- 1226 The quote is: "The world is small, the problems are
- 1227 big, but there are solutions everywhere. Make your life
- 1228 be about solutions."
- 1229 Do you know who said that?

1230 The Witness. Yeah, that's a way that I often end

- 1231 talks with students.
- 1232 {Minority Counsel]. So you said that when you
- 1233 received your honorary degree from Swarthmore in 2005. I
- 1234 was there, I graduated the year before, and I had a hard
- 1235 time letting go. So I went back the following year to
- 1236 see many of my friends graduate. I did not graduate
- 1237 summa cum laude. We had three in our entire class who
- 1238 did, two from the English department, and I think the
- 1239 outside examiners probably had a different idea of what
- 1240 highest honors was to the political science department.
- 1241 But you're one of the many reasons that I could say I'm
- 1242 proud to have gone to Swarthmore. People like you rise
- 1243 to the top of their field. I obviously took a path much
- 1244 traveled and went into Republican politics. But I just
- 1245 want to say thank you for a wonderful career, and good
- 1246 luck on your retirement.
- 1247 And, with that, I'm going to kick it over to my
- 1248 colleague [Redacted].
- 1249 BY [MINORITY COUNSEL].
- 1250 Q Hi, Dr. Schuchat. My name is [Redacted].
- 1251 I'm on the Republican staff for the Oversight Committee.
- 1252 I just have a few questions, and they're a bit varied in
- 1253 topic, so I'll try to preface each one with "we're going
- 1254 in a change of direction" before I ask you so I don't

- 1255 catch you off guard.
- So early on in your role, you said from January to
- 1257 March 2020, you were kind of tangentially involved in the
- 1258 response, but no official role; is that correct?
- 1259 A Let me clarify. I was not within the
- 1260 incident management organizational structure as a
- 1261 principal deputy director and senior leader and a former
- 1262 director of our immunization and respiratory disease
- 1263 center. My counsel was sought frequently, and I
- 1264 substituted for leaders at selected events.
- 1265 Q Okay. But you weren't in the response
- 1266 structure, per se?
- 1267 A Right. I wasn't in a box in the structure.
- 1268 Q Okay.
- 1269 A I was outside of the boxes of the structure.
- 1270 Q Okay. And then you were incident manager
- 1271 from March, I forgot the exact date, but to May 1st-ish,
- 1272 correct?
- 1273 A Well, as I mentioned earlier, I was a
- 1274 substitute for the acting incident manager a couple
- 1275 different weekends or three-day periods in the
- 1276 February-March timeline. And then on March 20th to May
- 1277 1st, I was the incident manager in Atlanta.
- 1278 O And then you kind of went back to your
- 1279 outside-the-box, maybe less used, but still

- 1280 outside-the-box role after May 1st?
- 1281 A After May 1st, I was less involved than I had
- 1282 been prior to being incident manager in March. So in
- 1283 terms of the activity from May, at least May to the
- 1284 summer, I probably was placed separate from the response.
- 1285 I was out for a couple weeks or a period in May. My
- 1286 mother passed away, and so I was very disconnected from
- 1287 the response. And then when I came back, I was really on
- 1288 other duties of the agency to a great extent.
- 1289 Q What were the other duties?
- 1290 A A meeting with each of the center directors
- 1291 about their issues and their progress, meeting with
- 1292 staff, trying to help -- I was very involved with, you
- 1293 know, employees' morale, I guess, during all hands with
- 1294 some of the centers that were not heavily involved with
- 1295 the response and, you know, doing introductory talks for
- 1296 the new disease detectives, that type of thing. I was
- 1297 having quite a few meetings and engagements, but on
- 1298 non-COVID kinds of issues.
- 1299 And then, as I mentioned, I continued to clear the
- 1300 scientific level aspects of the morbidity and mortality
- 1301 weekly reports, whether on COVID or others things.
- 1302 Q Would those duties that you just described be
- 1303 more of the kind of regular day-to-day, nonemergent role
- 1304 for you?

- 1305 A That's right.
- 1306 Q Okay.
- 1307 A They would be the nonemergent. And it was
- 1308 important, because the response was taking the majority
- 1309 of -- it was the highest priority by far. It was
- 1310 important to connect with other leaders, and part of that
- 1311 would have been encouraging them to approve their staff
- 1312 participating in the response and some of that sort of
- 1313 organizational effectiveness work, helping them get their
- 1314 staff focused, dealing with all the teleworking that we
- 1315 were doing.
- 1316 So there would be a lot of organizational stuff that
- 1317 was unique to the period. People were having all-hands,
- 1318 trying to stay connected through Zoom.
- 1319 But, yes, it would be the nonurgent aspects of what
- 1320 the agency was working on in general.
- 1321 Q Thank you. I want to talk about the travel
- 1322 restrictions and various things around that.
- 1323 Is airport screening and travel restrictions more
- 1324 important in a human-to-human communicable disease than a
- 1325 non-human-to-human disease?
- 1326 A Well, airport screening is a broad area. So
- 1327 one of the CDC's -- CDC has the quarantine and authority
- 1328 for -- implements or executes the quarantine authority
- 1329 for the federal government. And part of that is cargo,

1330 the animal cargo. You may recall, in 2003, the monkey

- 1331 pox and the exotic animals being imported.
- So I wouldn't say it's just human-to-human that we
- 1333 worry about. But in terms of assessing travelers, the
- 1334 person-to-person transmission by whatever means, the
- 1335 people are important in that route.
- 1336 Q Yeah.
- 1337 A But as I mentioned earlier, more complex with
- 1338 an asymptomatic, an infection that spreads from people
- 1339 with no symptoms, the type of assessment or evaluation
- 1340 that travelers would need differs.
- 1341 Q So for COVID, which has proven to be a very
- 1342 effective human-to-human transmitter, knowing that
- 1343 information would have been crucial in making travel
- 1344 restriction or quarantine decisions?
- 1345 A Knowing which information?
- 1346 Q The possibility of human-to-human spread and
- 1347 asymptomatic human-to-human spread.
- 1348 A Well, I would say that the assumption from
- 1349 the original reports was that this was spreading from one
- 1350 person to another person. That was the operating
- 1351 assumption even from the first report, but the efficiency
- 1352 of that spread was the big question. You know, is it
- 1353 very transmissible and is it very severe? Those are
- 1354 always our first questions with respiratory infections.

1355 Q When was that first report that you made the

- 1356 assumption that the assumption was based off of?
- 1357 A I think December 31st. That report raised
- 1358 the specter of the first SARS outbreak. So the
- 1359 question -- which we believe was animal-to-human and then
- 1360 a mutation made it much more easily spread
- 1361 human-to-human, whereas MERS we think was camel-to-humans
- 1362 and less efficiently spread human-to-human, primarily
- 1363 enhanced in the hospital environment.
- 1364 Q So we were operating under the assumption of
- 1365 human-to-human spread December 31st. When did the first
- 1366 airport screening begin, and when did kind of like
- 1367 upgraded airport screening begin, if there was a
- 1368 delineation?
- 1369 A Well, as I mentioned, I think January 6th or
- 1370 7th or maybe 8th, we did the HAN to alert people about
- 1371 this, and to say when you see a person with respiratory
- 1372 symptoms, ask them about travel history.
- 1373 So that level, that's usually the more efficient way
- 1374 to detect things because, as was the case, most of the
- 1375 people we think who brought the virus into the country
- 1376 were probably asymptomatic at the time. So there's
- 1377 little you can do at the airport environment.
- 1378 But the more intensive deploy to the airport was
- 1379 January 17th. And I should clarify that it wasn't

1380 just -- what was ramped up then wasn't just looking for, 1381 evaluating people who had symptoms, but it was also 1382 focused on enhancing gathering contact information. So, 1383 you know, how to contact an individual who is arriving so 1384 that there could be additional follow-up from the state 1385 and local health departments. 1386 So during -- and I don't remember if that was 1387 January 17th or that was later, but that was a perpetual challenge in this response as it was really back to 2003. 1388 1389 That if there's a subset of people coming from certain 1390 countries compared to other nations' approach to travel, 1391 we have had great difficulty getting the electronic 1392 contact follow-up data about people so that we'd be able to monitor, are you feeling sick? To do the sort of 1393 automated things that technology allows us to do, we 1394 haven't had that information and needed to get people to 1395 1396 airports at different times to manually get this 1397 information from people because of some policy counts. 1398 So that was part of it. It wasn't just, are we 1399 looking for clinical illness, but actually trying to 1400 improve the ability for contact information about -- not 1401 their contacts, but how to contact them, could be 1402 gathered. 1403 So just a guick to clarify for the record.

We were operating under the assumption of human-to-human

1404

- 1405 spread post-December 31st.
- 1406 A There's a difference between occasional
- 1407 person-to person or human-to-human spread that doesn't go
- 1408 anywhere in what we call sustained human transmission.
- 1409 And that was actually the big question in January. We
- 1410 think people are getting this from other people as
- 1411 opposed -- probably, based on the histories and so forth,
- 1412 as opposed to everybody eating a certain food or having
- 1413 contact with a certain animal.
- But we were all looking for does it spread beyond
- 1415 one person? That's the typical thing with influenza
- 1416 pandemics or a typical avian flu, is this a one-off that
- 1417 it goes from one person to another, but it doesn't really
- 1418 go -- the virus hasn't evolved or mutated in order to
- 1419 have efficient human-to-human spread, where we talk about
- 1420 sustained transmission that you could have many people in
- 1421 the chain, and we weren't seeing that yet.
- 1422 You know, that's where I said earlier about the
- 1423 reassuring data, that we looked at all these contacts and
- 1424 it only went to the staff, it didn't go beyond the staff.
- 1425 It didn't go to second-level contact, it didn't spread in
- 1426 the hospitals. With some viruses we see this
- 1427 explosive -- they're very easily spread, you know.
- 1428 So when you say were we operating under the
- 1429 assumption of human-to-human, yes, as the primary

1430 hypothesis. But the question was, is it adapted to be

- 1431 easily sustained, you know, continue to spread on?
- 1432 That's one of the triggers for increasing concern.
- 1433 Q Yeah.
- 1434 A It's associated with severe disease, because
- 1435 there lots of viruses that spread easily person to person
- 1436 to person to person, but don't cause much of any
- 1437 clinically relevant illness.
- 1438 Q So in official communications, when making
- 1439 that distinction between it jumps from human to human,
- 1440 but maybe not human to human to human to human, and
- 1441 sustained with, how would you make that distinction?
- 1442 Would sustained or another word be in those official
- 1443 communications?
- 1444 A We typically refer to that as sustained
- 1445 human-to-human transmission. That kind of gets to that
- 1446 R-naught that you all have been hearing about, you know,
- 1447 how many people does one person infect? Are there
- 1448 multiple generations of spread? Or is it just it gets
- 1449 into the family and then it's over? So those are the
- 1450 kinds of things that epidemiologists look at early on in
- 1451 a new syndrome.
- 1452 O So on January 14, 2020, the WHO tweeted,
- 1453 "Preliminary investigations conducted by the Chinese
- 1454 authorities have found no clear evidence of

1455 human-to-human transmission of the novel coronavirus

- 1456 identified in Wuhan, China."
- 1457 That seems to be not what we were seeing, not how we
- 1458 were operating. Why would the WHO make that statement?
- 1459 A Based on the information that China was
- 1460 reporting, the individuals who they reported to have this
- 1461 syndrome and confirmed with this virus all had -- what
- 1462 they told us, anyway, as I recall, was that they had
- 1463 exposure to a common location where they -- you know, if
- 1464 it was multiple people and a family member, the family
- 1465 was all in that food market. So the kids were sleeping
- 1466 there. You know, there was -- so that ability to say,
- 1467 oh, wait, no it's spreading in households, or no, it's
- 1468 not, it's outside workers at that site, what we were told
- 1469 initially was that that was what was going on, that it
- 1470 wasn't sustained spread between people.
- 1471 And while we were asking about healthcare workers,
- 1472 which was sort of the signature issue in SARS 2003 or in
- 1473 MERS, you know, spread in the hospital or healthcare
- 1474 environment, we were told there isn't -- the initial
- 1475 reports were no, no, these cases were limited to this
- 1476 other kind of exposure.
- 1477 So that was what the early reports -- I guess by
- 1478 January 14th, that was what the WHO knew or believed they
- 1479 knew.

- 1480 Q Or what they were being told?
- 1481 A Right.
- 1482 Q Have you read the recent U.S. intelligence
- 1483 report that President Biden commissioned on the origins
- 1484 of the coronavirus?
- 1485 A No, I haven't.
- 1486 Q Have you read the unclassified summary?
- 1487 A No, I haven't. I've been retired and
- 1488 enjoying my summer.
- 1489 Q Trying not to read intelligence reports.
- 1490 It said the intelligence community determined that
- 1491 China hindered global investigations, resisted sharing
- 1492 information, and blamed other countries instead of
- 1493 themselves.
- 1494 From how you just characterized what we were being
- 1495 told versus what might have actually been happening, do
- 1496 you agree with that assessment?
- 1497 A I think, in retrospect, that assessment
- 1498 sounds right.
- 1499 Q Dr. Fauci said in an interview this past
- 1500 spring that China's delay in that transparency had a
- 1501 direct impact on the U.S. response. Would you agree?
- 1502 A Yes, I believe that's likely true.
- 1503 Q Thank you. Back to kind of these travel
- 1504 restrictions, travel guidelines. When you spoke earlier,

1505 you talked about shutting everything down was slower than

- 1506 you wanted, the CDC scientists wanted it to be. Were you
- 1507 referring to travel or the economy generally?
- 1508 A In the earlier questioning, I was referring
- 1509 to the travel situation. I was not referring to closing
- 1510 businesses and so forth. I was referring to reducing the
- 1511 travel from affected areas and reducing the circulation
- 1512 of individuals who had been in those areas to try to
- 1513 reduce their spread, help them know to take precautions
- 1514 and to be staying home when they arrived.
- 1515 Q You talked about it a little bit, but can you
- 1516 go back over the process of the CDC releasing a travel
- 1517 advisory, what agencies were involved, and who has the
- 1518 final go/no go?
- 1519 A Let me qualify my answer by saying that I may
- 1520 not have this exactly right in that the protocols were
- 1521 pretty clear, but others work on them and this wasn't my
- 1522 main focus.
- 1523 But CDC runs the travel health unit and we post
- 1524 advisories. Let's say there's an outbreak here, take
- 1525 precautions, don't travel; or people with certain
- 1526 conditions shouldn't travel, or be aware of this and tell
- 1527 your doctor.
- 1528 So we have a whole set of things we post travel
- 1529 notices about. We have a system of escalating the level

1530 of the notice based on the information we have about 1531 what's going on, the quality of that information, and the 1532 consequences of travel. We base those decisions on the 1533 condition, the data, and the public health implications 1534 as well as the healthcare system in the location. You know, if you're going to such and such place, all bets 1535 1536 are off on whether you'll be able to get your dysentery 1537 treatment. The State Department also has travel notifications 1538 1539 and advisories, and those typically are informed by their 1540 information on the stability, the security, the threats 1541 that aren't to health, beyond health. But the CDC and 1542 Department of State work very closely to coordinate, and 1543 their numbers look a little bit different than ours, but the information that each has is shared. And this is 1544 done for measles outbreaks and meningitis outbreaks and, 1545 you know, you name it. 1546 1547 In the kinds of discussions we were talking about earlier where questions about what we call funneling 1548 passengers, rerouting people from what the tickets they 1549 1550 booked was to another itinerary, the Department of 1551 Transportation and FAA are involved. And then when 1552 you're talking about citizenship or not, and the long-term permanent residents or dependents excluded 1553 1554 versus others, Department of Homeland Security and the

- 1555 Customs and Border Patrol have a big role.
- So all those entities would be part of the
- 1557 deliberations, depending what was being discussed,
- 1558 whether it was just upgrading what CDC has posted on our
- 1559 website from a 1 to a 2, or a 2 to a 3, or do not travel
- 1560 or you're not allowed in, you know, more of those
- 1561 entities would be involved.
- 1562 FAA would be talking to the airlines, or Department
- 1563 of Transportation likely, I believe, talking to the
- 1564 airlines, Homeland Security talking to the airports and
- 1565 the Customs Border Patrol individuals or TSA and CDC and
- 1566 State, figuring out what the consumer or the traveling
- 1567 member of the public need to know. And Department of
- 1568 State probably talking to other governments to coordinate
- 1569 the timing and the issue of diplomacy.
- 1570 They do this a lot for minor things. And so, of
- 1571 course, it was many levels up for this particular
- 1572 pandemic.
- 1573 Q So that sounds like the more people that
- 1574 are -- as often is -- the more people that are involved,
- 1575 the longer that process might take?
- 1576 A Well, I actually think that the career staff
- 1577 that do this kind of have it down, but that the policy
- 1578 level of this particular issue was very complex. And
- 1579 this wasn't just scientifically what do we know, but

1580 there were going to be policy options to be weighed. So

- 1581 timing.
- You know, I think things can move very quickly, but
- 1583 the coordination and the familiarity of the individuals
- 1584 involved can help these things move more quickly.
- 1585 Q So it can be more complicated the more
- 1586 factors are associated. So if it's just a public health
- 1587 issue, that can go a little bit faster. But if we're
- 1588 talking about public health, plus diplomacy, plus
- 1589 changing airline tickets, plus canceling flights, it can
- 1590 gain in complexity?
- 1591 A That's right.
- 1592 Q Last year, Dr. Fauci was in front of our
- 1593 committee and testified that early travel restrictions
- 1594 from China, Europe, and the UK saved lives. Would you
- 1595 agree with his assessment?
- 1596 A Yes.
- 1597 Q Have travel restrictions and quarantine been
- 1598 used in previous communicable disease outbreaks?
- 1599 A Yes.
- 1600 Q Are they usually helpful in at least
- 1601 curtailing early spread?
- 1602 A I would not be able to give you a usual. I
- 1603 think that one of the challenges of this, the policy
- 1604 decisions for this response were timing and duration. So

1605 sometimes it took longer than perhaps was optimal to

- 1606 institute, and sometimes it was very, very difficult to
- 1607 stop; so that some of the policies that were important at
- 1608 a certain stage might not have been beneficial at later
- 1609 stages and some of the policy decisions -- I'll just stop
- 1610 there.
- 1611 Q But it's fair to say for the coronavirus
- 1612 pandemic, limiting at least early travel probably limited
- 1613 early spread?
- 1614 A I would differentiate kind of from Europe,
- 1615 because one of the things we saw with China, they did a
- 1616 very aggressive exit block. So they put a wall around
- 1617 Hubei Province and didn't let people travel outside, and
- 1618 so travel from China to the U.S. dropped substantially
- 1619 before our policy was implemented.
- 1620 Europeans didn't stop traveling to the U.S. or
- 1621 Americans didn't stop traveling back from Europe when the
- 1622 outbreaks were occurring. In fact, there was a lot of
- 1623 travel back from Europe when the outbreaks were occurring
- 1624 because of course people wanted to get out of there. So
- 1625 I wouldn't call those as early, because I think we
- 1626 probably had quite a bit of transmission here by the time
- 1627 those warnings or restrictions went into place.
- Okay. Some people -- so you've said they
- 1629 worked; in this case they saved lives, they've been used

1630 before. Some people have characterized public

- 1631 health-based travel restrictions as xenophobic.
- 1632 Would you agree?
- 1633 A Is the question would I agree that people
- 1634 have characterized that, or do I think --
- 1635 Q Do you think travel restrictions are
- 1636 xenophobic for public health reasons?
- 1637 A I don't generalize in that way. I think it's
- 1638 important to understand what is going into a policy. And
- 1639 there were some decisions that didn't perhaps weigh the
- 1640 evidence in an epidemiologic way in terms of timing and
- 1641 nature. So I would just say I don't like to see broad
- 1642 generalizations like that.
- 1643 Q Okay. So what are current travel
- 1644 restrictions on American citizens boarding planes from,
- 1645 say, South American countries?
- 1646 A Let me qualify by saying, for the past many
- 1647 weeks, I've been on leave and so it could have changed.
- 1648 O Let me --
- 1649 A As I understand it, everybody, citizen or
- 1650 non-citizen, coming from another country to the United
- 1651 States has to have either a negative laboratory test
- 1652 confirming within the past, I think it's three days, or
- 1653 proof that they had received -- had had the infection
- 1654 within a certain period of time, meaning that they've

1655 recovered from the infection, but they didn't have to

- 1656 have a test.
- I believe that is what the requirement is for
- 1658 citizens to travel, to arrive internationally here. And
- 1659 that's something other countries had put in place before
- 1660 we did, but we put that in place last January, I believe.
- 1661 O I think it's only by -- I just looked. It's
- 1662 only by air travel -- is that your understanding?
- 1663 A The Executive Order I'm talking about was air
- 1664 travel.
- Okay. Do you think that same kind of
- 1666 restriction for nonessential travel is important for
- 1667 people coming to America by foot or car?
- Mr. Barstow. I think we're starting to get outside
- 1669 of the scope of the interview. If you want to ask about
- 1670 the time period in question, I think that's fair. I
- 1671 think decisions or actions that have taken place after
- 1672 the time period are outside the scope.
- 1673 [Minority Counsel]. Well, this is still travel
- 1674 restrictions during the time period. They haven't
- 1675 changed.
- 1676 Mr. Barstow. Okay. That's fair enough.
- 1677 BY [MINORITY COUNSEL].
- 1678 O So I'll reask the same question.
- 1679 Do you think the same kind of restrictions are

1680 important for individuals coming into America, U.S.

- 1681 citizens or not, if they're coming in by foot or car for
- 1682 nonessential travel?
- 1683 A I think that's a very complex question in
- 1684 terms of how you define nonessential travel, the volume
- 1685 of back and forth along our land borders where people
- 1686 live in one place and work in another, and the
- 1687 feasibility, I guess.
- 1688 So laboratory tests, of course. With the airline
- 1689 travel, generally the reason for the negative test is
- 1690 that there's a time where you're going to be on that
- 1691 airplane, you're going to be in an exposed space with
- 1692 other people. We don't want anybody getting on that
- 1693 airplane who might infect somebody else.
- 1694 And then we recommend people get retested after they
- 1695 get here, you know, and that they restrict their motion
- 1696 once they're here until another test has been done. So
- 1697 that the controlled nature of international airline
- 1698 travel in that gap between departure and arrival is quite
- 1699 different than crossing a border for a few minutes every
- 1700 day.
- 1701 So I would say I don't have a strong opinion about
- 1702 how that ought to be handled, but it's a pretty different
- 1703 story.
- 1704 Q If it were to occur in five foot, for

1705 example, or if it were to occur in kind of mass numbers

- 1706 and mass quantities in close quarters, would that change
- 1707 your assessment?
- 1708 A What's the question? I'm sorry, I've lost
- 1709 the thread.
- 1710 Q Yes. So I'm understanding air travel is more
- 1711 confined than foot or car. But, hypothetically, if that
- 1712 foot travel was in the thousands and coming from, like
- 1713 you said, countries that have poor medical conditions,
- 1714 poor healthcare conditions, poor vaccination rates, would
- 1715 that change the need for them to be tested prior to
- 1716 entry?
- 1717 Mr. Barstow. [Redacted], I think we're getting
- 1718 outside the scope. If you want to talk about actions
- 1719 that took place during the timeframe in question, you can
- 1720 do that. Other than that, I'm going to instruct
- 1721 Dr. Schuchat not to answer that question.
- 1722 [Minority Counsel]. I don't think anything I said
- 1723 was outside the scope. It was a public health
- 1724 hypothetical question on how she would react. It was not
- 1725 talking about anything specific.
- 1726 The Witness. Let me give you a way that
- 1727 epidemiologists often think about this.
- 1728 Once there is widespread community transmission in
- 1729 the United States, the incremental value of what you were

describing, you know, testing at a land border would be
in question. And at the time that decisions were made
about restrictions on individuals crossing land border,
you know, from Mexico and Canada, the U.S. had much, much
higher transmission than the other countries did.

So the issue of trying to put a lot of resources
into preventing entry versus putting resources into

controlling the transmission in the U.S., you know, the relative value of those interventions looked quite different versus an Australia that didn't have much going on in Australia.

So our situation was the U.S. had widespread

community transmission, including on the land border with

Mexico when there was quite limited evidence initially of

a big problem there. However, the congregate settings

that occur when people are housed together are always a

consideration.

1747

1748

1749

1750

1751

1752

1753

And one of the areas that we focused on in terms of recommendations for screening for those settings so that there wouldn't be transmission in a congregate setting, whether it's a correctional facility or a long-term care facility or some of the refugee settings and so forth.

So the transmission is different when people are

1754 basically protecting that joint housing environment. So

going to be put in joint housing than when -- you're

1755 I would just say -- I'm an epidemiologist and we provide

- 1756 qualifications on things, just to clarify the reason I'm
- 1757 giving you all these details.
- 1758 BY [MINORITY COUNSEL].
- 1759 Q Would that incremental benefit apply today?
- 1760 Would there be -- so you said kind of once it's here,
- 1761 it's here. Like adding more -- if our community spread
- 1762 is -- if the positivity rate of cases is 8 percent,
- 1763 adding more positive cases into that is not going to
- 1764 change the 8 percent?
- 1765 A May I just say that today is apples and
- 1766 oranges to a year-and-a-half ago, and we are so fortunate
- 1767 to have vaccines now. And the tools that we have are
- 1768 quite different and, of course, the country is very
- 1769 different; where, you know, many parts of the country are
- 1770 doing pretty well in terms of vaccination and the
- 1771 hospitalizations and deaths, and some parts of the
- 1772 country are not doing very well in terms of vaccination
- 1773 as well as the disease burden on healthcare sectors.
- So it's actually always been the case that we have
- 1775 had a heterogeneous pandemic here in the U.S. But I just
- 1776 think talking about interventions today versus a
- 1777 year-and-a-half ago is just really different because of
- 1778 the vaccines that we can protect ourselves with and the
- 1779 potential availability of testing, very frequent testing

- 1780 here, that we can do for individuals.
- 1781 Q Okay. I just have one more question. Do you
- 1782 think Title 42 authority is important?
- 1783 A Could you be more specific?
- 1784 Q Do you think Title 42 authority used at ports
- 1785 of entry is important?
- 1786 A Appropriate use of quarantine authority is an
- 1787 important asset for public health when used judiciously
- 1788 and for public health purposes. So I think that, as with
- 1789 almost every authority, understanding the purpose and the
- 1790 use cases and the rationale is critical. So I think, in
- 1791 general, that's a qualified yes, basically.
- 1792 Q Okay. Thank you.
- 1793 [Minority Counsel]. That's all I have for now.
- 1794 [Majority Counsel]. Dr. Schuchat, would you like
- 1795 another break, or should we continue with the Majority's
- 1796 hour?
- 1797 The Witness. Could we take a brief break, if that's
- 1798 okay?
- 1799 [Majority Counsel]. Let's come back in five minutes
- 1800 then.
- 1801 (Recess.)
- 1802 BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- 1803 Q Dr. Schuchat, I want to stay on some of the
- 1804 topics that we were talking about during the previous

- 1805 hour.
- 1806 We had been discussing travel restrictions, and you,
- 1807 I think, had mentioned cruise ships. So first, before we
- 1808 talk about restrictions on cruise ships, I want to
- 1809 briefly touch on some of the CDC's repatriation efforts
- 1810 in February and, I think, March 2020.
- 1811 Were you involved in that at all?
- 1812 A Some of that occurred while I was incident
- 1813 manager or covering as incident manager. And certainly
- 1814 when we sent folks out to the repatriate station sites, I
- 1815 was involved.
- 1816 Q Did those efforts mainly involve cruise ships
- 1817 that had been involved in any Americans coming from China
- 1818 and other locations?
- 1819 A Yeah. The initial repatriation was for
- 1820 the -- you know, primarily diplomatic committee or ex-pat
- 1821 community in Hubei Province. And CDC sent staff -- CDC
- 1822 works with ASPER and ACF, ACF and State, and then
- 1823 eventually DoD, because the individuals were located at
- 1824 DoD sites to facilitate the repatriation.
- 1825 We were not in the lead, but we had staff in the
- 1826 sites and were part of the team that went. Later, the
- 1827 evacuation on the Diamond Princess and then other cruise
- 1828 ships we were involved, again, because of our quarantine
- 1829 authority that were executed for those returnees.

1830	Q There has been some public reporting, I think
1831	that it may be surrounding the Diamond Princess and other
1832	cruise ships, that there was a disagreement between CDC
1833	and State Department and possibly others about the manner
1834	in which Americans were being transported from.
1835	Are you familiar with what I'm talking about?
1836	A Yes, I am.
1837	Q Can you tell me what happened there?
1838	A Sure. Once it was clear that there was
1839	ongoing spread of the virus among individuals who were
1840	being quarantined in place on the Diamond Princess, while
1841	those who were ill were being evacuated for care in
1842	Japan, and the Japanese were doing a great job of
1843	supporting the individuals who became ill, and then the
1844	elderly individuals, to protect them.
1845	Once the decision was made to try to bring or offer
1846	repatriation to individuals who were quarantined on the
1847	cruise ship, there was you know, I was involved as
1848	acting incident manager during a weekend period, a
1849	three-day weekend, I think it was.
1850	And the issue in place was that the
1851	members individual passengers on the cruise ship had
1852	been staying in their staterooms and doing everything
1853	they were told to do in order to not get the virus or
1854	spread the virus, and thought, you know, maybe I should

finish out my quarantine period here in Japan; or I
really want to get home and be with family, and if I get
sick, I would rather be home.

There was information that CDC drafted -- that I

1859 believe the State Department probably distributed because they had the authority in Japan -- to passengers about 1860 1861 flights that, you know, tomorrow or two days from now 1862 there will be a flight. You will have the availability 1863 to evacuate to the United States. You will have to begin 1864 your quarantine again when you get to the U.S. If you 1865 don't do this, you will have to essentially complete a 1866 full quarantine period off the ship in Japan and be on 1867 a do-not-board thing until you come home.

So basically people were told, you can come back or you can stay in country, but you may be infectious and you can't circulate yet. And part of that information included, we will be testing people and we will not let people who are positive on the plane.

So there was a dispute, difference of opinion. At the time of the evacuation there were people on buses coming from the ships to the airport, and everybody was getting tested before they would depart, but there were a lot of people and the testing was coming back in batches. So between the time of getting on the bus and the time that they got to the ship, I believe 14 people in

1880 different buses were identified as having been positive

- 1881 from tests collected the day before, I think, or
- 1882 sometimes before they were getting on the bus.
- 1883 So we had a conversation within HHS with ASPR, Dr.
- 1884 Fauci and myself and I think a couple others from ASPR
- 1885 besides the ASPR about what to do. Should those people
- 1886 be allowed on the plane? Should they be required to go
- 1887 back to do a quarantine in Japan?
- 1888 CDC's position, including my own opinion, was that
- 1889 being put on an airplane for a dozen or so hours with
- 1890 other people was -- that we couldn't ensure infection
- 1891 control on the airplane, and that we had told travelers
- 1892 that we're not going to let anybody we know is positive
- 1893 on that plane. And many travelers had made -- we knew
- 1894 from social media, people were, like, I don't know if I
- 1895 should go or I shouldn't go. People were making
- 1896 decisions about risk.
- 1897 So we had differences of opinion, and we couldn't
- 1898 get the State Department lead in country on the phone
- 1899 with us during that conversation before the group. I
- 1900 contacted them after the group call where I said I think
- 1901 we should not let them on the flight. And if we let them
- 1902 on the flight, we need to tell the passengers before they
- 1903 get on the flight they're going to be traveling with some
- 1904 people who are infected.

1905 Anyway, when I spoke to the State Department lead in 1906 country, he felt that he had been briefed already by the 1907 State Department medical lead in country and thought, 1908 well, the guy told me we could guarantee infection 1909 control. I said, not really, not with a plastic sheet. Plus, if you put them on there, please tell them in 1910 1911 advance that you're doing this, because some of them may 1912 change their mind about their decisions or will lose the 1913 trust that we were trying to have. 1914 So he wanted to get them -- it was a messy 1915 operation. People were -- it was hard on all the 1916 travelers. We all felt for that. So basically they did put people on the flight. 1917 1918 They didn't tell them about it in advance. To my 1919 knowledge, people found out about it when they're seeing all these people being moved around on the flight, and I 1920 think some were on social media where it became clear. 1921 1922 So I think what was touchy -- and this is probably pre-deliberative, but it was in the media so I can tell 1923 1924 you. There was a draft press release that was being put 1925 together to let people know what had happened, that yes, 1926 they are being evacuated and so and so. And there was a 1927 line about after consultation with CDC and NIH, or 1928 something like that, after consultation with ASPR, CDC, 1929 NIH, the decision was made to blah, blah, to put

- 1930 them on a flight.
- 1931 And I asked if CDC could be taken out of that,
- 1932 because I felt that the implication was CDC was telling
- 1933 them to do this whereas we really weren't. So I didn't
- 1934 think -- I thought, let's be silent, let's not say that
- 1935 CDC objected. Let's just take ourselves out of a press
- 1936 release since this wasn't our public health
- 1937 recommendation.
- 1938 But somehow -- anyway, you know, people could have
- 1939 differences of opinion about the evacuation, but I do
- 1940 feel strongly that the transparency was an important
- 1941 issue for the passengers involved. And, of course, that
- 1942 was -- well, that's more than you wanted to know about
- 1943 that incident, but that is all I remember.
- 1944 Q And so you on behalf of CDC had made your
- 1945 objections clear, it sounds like?
- 1946 A Yes.
- 1947 Q Who made the ultimate decision not to tell
- 1948 the passengers?
- 1949 A I don't know if there was a decision not to
- 1950 tell them versus an active effort to tell them. But in
- 1951 terms of protocol, overseas the chief of mission, which
- 1952 is the State Department, has authority for, like, a
- 1953 go/no-go. Everybody else is in the consultative mode,
- 1954 but I think it was the consul general or the deputy. You

1955 know, it wasn't the ambassador, it was somebody else at a

- 1956 high level who was saying put them on the flight.
- 1957 Whether he said don't tell them, I have no idea. That
- 1958 would be speculation versus my "please tell them."
- 1959 I have no -- I think that -- personal views in a
- 1960 very intense conversation was he had a lot of pressure on
- 1961 him; the last thing he wanted was one more thing he had
- 1962 to do. So, you know, something that was quite important
- 1963 to me in terms of the -- transparency and honesty is
- 1964 really important in responding to an emerging infection
- 1965 and being a united government.
- 1966 I'm fine about we're all in this together and let's
- 1967 go with the decision that's been made. I think the way
- 1968 decisions are communicated is very important, and that
- 1969 was one where I felt that -- you know, I felt they should
- 1970 have let people know. And many of them would not have
- 1971 changed their mind, but they would have felt that they
- 1972 were being treated more open.
- 1973 O And was the decision not to tell them coming
- 1974 from the same place as the decision not to just actually
- 1975 separate them and put the infected passengers on a
- 1976 separate flight or quarantine them somehow or whatnot?
- 1977 A I can't say exactly how things worked
- 1978 overseas. But the official authority is the State
- 1979 Department, so they had the final say.

1980 Just one more question on repatriation very 0 1981 broadly speaking. Well, what's your assessment of the 1982 extent to which the repatriation effort impacted spread 1983 in the U.S. during this early period? I don't think I can convey how much 1984 technical, policy, and human resources were focused on 1985 1986 repatriation in February. As you can imagine, every 1987 location, cruise ship, had a jurisdictional issue with 1988 multiple departments and state as well as federal level 1989 authorities, and a good number of ASPR, CDC, and the 1990 leadership, HHS or other departments, were focused on 1991 repatriation at a time when the virus was spreading, and 1992 the issue of initiating mitigation and other measures in 1993 affected communities in the U.S. I believe was a higher 1994 priority. 1995 So I think that while bringing Americans home is an 1996 important mission and doing it safely and carefully is 1997 important, my personal view is that there were key areas, 1998 like scaling up PPE and getting our arms around the 1999 supply chain and protecting the healthcare system and so 2000 forth, it didn't get sufficient attention because of the 2001 leadership and policy time that was going into the 2002 repatriation mission. 2003 If you think about what's the ASPR role in an 2004 emergency response like this, I'm not sure that many of

2005 the key duties were being tended to because of the focus

- 2006 on repatriation. And it's just another sign of how
- 2007 under-prepared we were, you know, frontline public health
- 2008 organizations and on certainly the policy level.
- 2009 Q You mentioned ASPR, which I believe was Dr.
- 2010 Kadlec at that time in that role. Were there other
- 2011 authorities whose attention you believe should have been
- 2012 focused on those bigger picture items that you were
- 2013 talking about?
- 2014 A I would say the whole of government needed to
- 2015 be focused. And certainly this has been, and continues
- 2016 to be, such a difficult pandemic with so much loss of
- 2017 life and so much disruption. And the first few months
- 2018 were important. Obviously, many, many things were not
- 2019 preventable, but a smoother, more effective leadership
- 2020 and policy environment would have been helpful, I think.
- 2021 Q Let's actually talk a little bit about some
- 2022 of the structures that were set up for more of a whole
- 2023 government perspective around that time.
- I understand that on January 29th, 2020, the
- 2025 President announced the formation of a coronavirus task
- 2026 force, which was at the time to be chaired by
- 2027 then-Secretary of Health and Human Services Alex Azar.
- 2028 Did you have any role in advising the task force at
- 2029 that point in time before that element was established?

2030 You know, as I recall, there were a series of Α 2031 daily meetings, some to prepare the director to 2032 participate in the task force meetings. So exactly which 2033 were the task force meetings, I'm having trouble 2034 remembering right now. So I was aware and involved, but 2035 not an official member of the task force. I think our 2036 director was the member. And HHS was convening usually 2037 based on the Office of the Secretary staff doing the 2038 convening. 2039 0 I think there were about 12 or so members at 2040 that planning, including Dr. Redfield. And so just to 2041 clarify, would you sometimes attend their actual meetings 2042 as a nonmember, or were you primarily advising Director 2043 Redfield about his participation? 2044 Α I don't recall specifically. What I do remember is that a few key people would have daily calls 2045 with him so that he would know the situational 2046 2047 information. And then whether I sometimes attended those 2048 or other meetings, it's kind of -- I just don't actually 2049 recall. 2050 It seemed like there were meetings all day, and 2051 which were the task force versus which were with the NSC 2052 group and which were with the chief of staff, I'm not 2053 really sure. But I know that we pretty much daily,

multiple times a day, but definitely daily, had a call

2054

2055 with Dr. Redfield who was essentially in Washington the

- 2056 whole time. Here's the overnight information, here's the
- 2057 things we're worried about. We need to gueue up
- 2058 mitigation, we need to get this on the agenda.
- 2059 So I was probably at some of them, but I don't
- 2060 really recall what was an actual task force meeting
- 2061 versus a prep meeting for those. And I'm not sure how
- 2062 much they had the task force meetings versus the staff
- 2063 level meetings.
- 2064 Q Is the chief of staff that you referenced, is
- 2065 that CDC's Kyle McGowan or is that HHS's chief of staff?
- 2066 A HHS chief of staff would convene the
- 2067 different folks. Our chief of staff was, of course, in
- 2068 the briefings for Dr. Redfield, but he wasn't convening
- 2069 the other agencies or the other departments.
- 2070 Q Were you getting feedback from Dr. Redfield
- 2071 about what the task force was doing in terms of that sort
- 2072 of big picture planning that you were talking about, you
- 2073 know, focus on the situation versus acquiring supplies
- 2074 and things like that?
- 2075 A Yes. Yes.
- 2076 Q And so you just gave us a little bit of your
- 2077 perspective on the focus on repatriation during that
- 2078 time. Was that something that was becoming apparent at
- 2079 the time as sort of lack of maybe forward separation, or

2080 is that something that you've assessed more in hindsight?

- 2081 A I missed a little bit of that. A lack of
- 2082 preparation or -- could you say that again?
- 2083 Q Yeah. So what I'm trying to say is that you
- 2084 had just given us an assessment that there was sort of
- 2085 a -- I don't want to put words in your mouth, but I'm
- 2086 trying to recapture what you said.
- 2087 A lot of resources focused on repatriation, and
- 2088 perhaps some of those resources could have been focused
- 2089 on more forward-looking planning efforts at that moment
- 2090 of time. Is that fair to say?
- 2091 A I would say that's fair. And at the time we
- 2092 had, you know, an intimate management structure with lots
- 2093 of task forces, and they were thinking forward in terms
- 2094 of scaling up surveillance and developing lab tests and
- 2095 reaching out to counterparts and getting the clinical
- 2096 world prepared.
- 2097 But I think for the policy decisions of should
- 2098 people coming back from Hubei Province need to be
- 2099 quarantined at the frontal airport, or could they travel
- 2100 to home and then stay at home? What are we going to tell
- 2101 schools, universities, and businesses? And all these
- 2102 issues having reached this next trigger, we were trying
- 2103 to queue up the planning for community mitigation
- 2104 for -- you know, in our efforts to delay the spread, we

2105 were trying to queue up the healthcare preparedness in 2106 terms of PPE and reusables, and what was the strategy to 2107 get enough where we knew we didn't have enough supply. That couldn't get onto the agenda because most of 2108 2109 the conversations were, how are we going to deal with this batch of cruise ship people. Or are we really going 2110 2111 to be able to stop people from getting -- you know, there 2112 were many, like, can we get a cruise ship advisory out before the day that -- you know, once a week all those 2113 2114 cruise ships board. Every week there was another one of 2115 these cruise ships boarding with a huge follow-up as the 2116 cases emerged on that cruise ship, and individuals and 2117 groups had to be evacuated or quarantined. 2118 So I think there was a lot of forward-planning work 2119 and workers with the health departments and so forth. 2120 But at that HHS or White House policy level, we had a real focus on the repatriation challenges and the cruise 2121 2122 ship issues. You know, every member of Congress had 2123 people, had constituents who were on the cruise ships. 2124 So it was top of mind because it was where cases were 2125 occurring, but we knew there were cases likely occurring 2126 or about to occur in many other places. 2127 So it was -- I believe that we didn't have the right 2128 policy governance to get the key issues escalated and

2129

decisions made.

2130 And then, of course, we also didn't have -- we were 2131 not ready for a very large-scale quarantine effort either 2132 at the federal level or at the state level. We didn't 2133 have the systems, we didn't have the people, we didn't 2134 have the technology or the agreement on the technology to 2135 do that in a swift and efficient way. 2136 What would have been the right governance? Q Is that the kind of things on the agenda? Why couldn't 2137 you get the items on the agenda, in other words? 2138 2139 Α I think during this relatively chaotic period 2140 there wasn't strategic level governance. And I do think 2141 that there had been a lot of planning and practicing and 2142 preparation. But NSC had convened in prior 2143 administrations around pandemic planning, and of course 2144 we exercised that with the Ebola response that helped get critical issues surfaced and closed out with the right 2145 people making that happen. 2146 2147 I think this was -- whether the ASPR should be in charge or the NSC should be in charge, people can look at 2148 2149 that and study it, but I don't think we had a strategic 2150 convening happening that allowed the highest priority 2151 issues to get settled. I think there was pretty 2152 much -- that that was a problem, not just in those first couple months, but probably in the first -- maybe the 2153 2154 first year.

2155 Q And we'll talk more about what happened over

- 2156 the course of the year. But in those first months -- in
- 2157 that first month of that task force that -- the White
- 2158 House task force, then chaired by Secretary Azar, was not
- 2159 providing that proceeding convening?
- 2160 A It might have been convening, but it was much
- 2161 more tactical, at least what I saw. I mean, I wasn't in
- 2162 every room. And I believe Dr. Redfield would have a
- 2163 better sense of what the task force was focused on than I
- 2164 would. But certainly the meetings I was in were tactical
- 2165 about the small issues rather than the big -- you know,
- 2166 the tsunami that was coming.
- 2167 Q Do you know if anyone in that room,
- 2168 Dr. Redfield or otherwise, was saying, hey, we should be
- 2169 focusing on these other issues as opposed to what we are
- 2170 focusing on?
- 2171 A Well, the meetings that I was in, we were
- 2172 saying that. I don't know about the other ones. I think
- 2173 that -- you know, I can't say.
- 2174 Q You were saying that?
- 2175 A Mm-hmm. Yes. Yes.
- 2176 Q Meaning you personally, not Dr. Redfield?
- 2177 A Yes, I was, and others at CDC were also.
- 2178 O Okay. So did you remain involved in that
- 2179 task force in any capacity after Vice President Pence

2180 took over from Secretary Azar on or around February 26,

- 2181 2020?
- 2182 A Again, when the vice president began
- 2183 convening the task force, there were times where I
- 2184 participated in calls, you know, in addition to
- 2185 Dr. Redfield. Or I know I -- the vice president, his
- 2186 first call with all the governors I was asked to be on
- 2187 that, you know, for CDC. I think Dr. Redfield had
- 2188 something else going on. So I was involved early on
- 2189 maybe in a delegated way, you know, providing the
- 2190 situational information or occasionally being a senior
- 2191 voice from the CDC perspective.
- 2192 Q Did the vice president's takeover of that
- 2193 task force change your role in any way?
- 2194 A The vice president -- I think I was at the
- 2195 first call that he convened. So when he took
- 2196 over -- what was the question?
- 2197 Q Did part of that change the task force from
- 2198 your perspective, or did it?
- 2199 A Well, initially I think that -- yes, it did
- 2200 change things. And I think initially he tried to make it
- 2201 more strategic. You know, I can say on that call that I
- 2202 was on with the governors, he said, you know, we're
- 2203 starting this. This is the most important thing
- 2204 everybody's doing. You all need to -- he's been a

2205 governor, so he said, you all need to review your

- 2206 authorities and understand what you can and can't do,
- 2207 because that's going to be important in terms of the
- 2208 months ahead.
- 2209 So I do think the initial meeting I thought he
- 2210 sounded more strategic, but I wasn't in on many
- 2211 subsequent task force meetings.
- 2212 Q I just want to go back briefly to one topic
- 2213 that we've touched on, which was the CDC's efforts to
- 2214 develop testing. I don't want to go into detail about
- 2215 the lab issue, but I do have a few questions that relate
- 2216 to it.
- 2217 So it has been publicly reported that before, for
- 2218 various reasons, tests that were developed in CDC's lab,
- 2219 which I understand was under the direction of Dr. Stephen
- 2220 Lindstrom, had become -- or resulting in faulty tests,
- 2221 and that tests that were sent up to labs had been
- 2222 determined to fail 33 percent of the time.
- Does that sound correct to you?
- 2224 A The test kits that were sent out, state
- 2225 health departments' labs were asked to do essentially a
- 2226 trial run or sufficiency testing. The test design had
- 2227 three components and so the 33 percent meant that one of
- 2228 the three results was problematic. So what percent of
- 2229 the time the different health departments were having

2230 problems isn't exactly the 33 percent. It's more that

- 2231 that third -- I forget which of the three components it
- 2232 was -- was not giving reliable results.
- 2233 The protocol was that if you tried this out with the
- 2234 positive and negative controls, and if you have problems,
- 2235 let us know. And very quickly states were reporting in,
- 2236 hey, we can't get this. This third one isn't reacting
- 2237 right.
- 2238 So that, I believe, is where 33 percent came from.
- 2239 Q Understood. It's been reported that CDC, at
- 2240 least the staff working in that lab, were aware of that
- 2241 problem before the tests were sent out.
- Do you know if that's true?
- 2243 A That, again, may be an oversimplification.
- 2244 What the issue was, to my knowledge, based on the
- 2245 evaluation that both outside and inside folks have done,
- 2246 is that there were multiple labs helping with this test
- 2247 kit, both the development, but also the preparation of
- 2248 kits to ship out before a contract lab got set up to do
- 2249 the production, and that at least one of the labs it was
- 2250 doing all this testing of the quality control found the
- 2251 same problem that the states found.
- 2252 So in that sense, you know, they were running the
- 2253 tests and they were like, okay, yes, yes, yes. No, that
- 2254 should be a no. But one of the findings of our

2255 investigation of the quality control issues was there 2256 hadn't been a pre-set, you know, how much error is okay, 2257 and what do we do when that happens? And that's one of 2258 the corrective actions that's been taken. You know, you 2259 have tests developed and evaluated outside, and then when 2260 you have a protocol that is clear on whether the criteria 2261 for release. 2262 But they did have a check in the system for when it 2263 arrived at the state that the state wasn't going to use 2264 it for a clinical decision or, you know, for a public 2265 health decision until they were sure they were getting 2266 the expected results and running it in their hands. 2267 So that, on the one hand, that's the test of the 2268 problem; on the other hand, the nation wanted a whole lot 2269 more testing before testing became available, and that was part of the problem, a small part, because the bigger 2270 2271 part was the commercialization scaleup, but a very 2272 critical part at a time when the disease was spreading. 2273 That brings me to the next area, which is at 2274 that time that CDC developed tests was the only tests 2275 available in the country; is that right? 2276 Yes, to my knowledge, that was the only tests 2277 that could be used because it had an emergency use authorization. I do believe that a number of 2278 2279 universities and others had developed their own PCR tests

2280 and were using them, but they had these restrictions on

- 2281 what they could do with the results.
- They weren't allowed to use them outside of research
- 2283 or they weren't allowed to tell anyone. They basically
- 2284 were playing around with the results, but they didn't
- 2285 have authorization for the use of the tests. And under
- 2286 the FDA regulatory rules at the time, they were not
- 2287 offering them up to the hospitals or using them in a
- 2288 practical means until the end of February when the FDA
- 2289 announced they were not going to exercise -- or they were
- 2290 going to exercise enforcement discretion, which is some
- 2291 way of saying, look, we're not going to stop you from
- 2292 using these. It's okay. Please go ahead.
- 2293 And then also, the companies -- you know, it's a big
- 2294 lift for a company to get an emergency use authorization
- 2295 for a test. So I'm not sure how many companies had
- 2296 committed to that regulatory pathway at the time that the
- 2297 CDC test was being offered to the states. Some of them
- 2298 were probably working on it, but they hadn't gotten it
- 2299 through the system.
- 2300 Q Right.
- 2301 A I'm sorry for the long answer. There's a lot
- 2302 of baggage there.
- 2303 Q No, it's very helpful.
- 2304 So I think the timelines that was going on there is

2305 there had been -- the first case had been identified on

- 2306 January 20th; CDC had developed its test; FDA authorized
- 2307 that test on February 4th. CDC announced it would begin
- 2308 shipping 200-plus test kits to labs around the country on
- 2309 February 5th, and each of those kits could test 700 or
- 2310 800 specimens.
- Does that sound about right?
- 2312 A Yes, that sounds about right.
- 2313 Q So according to my math, the 200 kits would
- 2314 be capable of conducting up to 160,000 tests. Was there
- 2315 anyone at CDC at that time when they were being shipped
- 2316 out thinking we should have been thinking about the need
- 2317 to scale up beyond the 160,000, beyond what CDC's lab was
- 2318 fit for?
- 2319 A Yes. I think that traditionally the CDC lab
- 2320 test development has been to facilitate public health
- 2321 testing, which is always a very small percentage of what
- 2322 the clinical or commercial or even academic-hospital kind
- 2323 of testing involves. And it's usually for surveillance
- 2324 kinds of purposes, you know, first arrival of a certain
- 2325 thing in an area, but the individual testing would be
- 2326 carried out by commercial labs or clinical labs.
- 2327 So we had individuals that I understood were talking
- 2328 both to the APAHL, American Public Association of Public
- 2329 Health Laboratories, and there's a commercial lab sort of

2330 equivalent kind of group that were doing outreach to try

- 2331 to discuss this. And I don't have details about this,
- 2332 but this is a clear lesson learned that there needs to be
- 2333 a more consistent approach.
- I can tell you that I was getting calls from person
- 2335 A or person B about, we think we have a new something or
- 2336 other. And I was referring people to BARDA because
- 2337 traditionally -- you know, a lot of individuals were
- 2338 playing around and traditionally, BARDA has that advanced
- 2339 development, you know, we can give you some money to help
- 2340 commercialize that or help get it to the next level.
- 2341 So I was sending people there rather than to our
- 2342 folks who were kind of focusing on the public health
- 2343 stakeholder group, the public health labs stakeholders
- 2344 group.
- 2345 Q The World Health Organization had already
- 2346 developed a test by that time; is that right?
- 2347 A Yes, I think it was in the -- January 20th or
- 2348 24th, sometime in the third or fourth week of January
- 2349 maybe. I don't know what the date was. But essentially
- 2350 after the Chinese posted the sequence, many individuals
- 2351 started to work on test development.
- 2352 And the German company that developed the test
- 2353 offered it up to WHO, and that is typically done to help
- 2354 with facilitating distribution of lab tests to lower

2355 income countries who may not have the capacity to test,

- 2356 or the cost or the quality and so forth would be
- 2357 difficult. You know, China was doing a ton of different
- 2358 tests. Lots of countries were working on this.
- But the tests from WHO -- you know, essentially when
- 2360 CDC developed our tests, we posted the protocol before we
- 2361 got the EUA. I think we posted, like, here's what we're
- 2362 trying to do by working on an EUA, I believe. I'm not
- 2363 positive about the sequence there. But the German
- 2364 company was also doing something at the same time, but
- 2365 with a much larger scaleup approach and with an audience,
- 2366 besides their commercial use in Germany, an audience of
- 2367 the lower-income countries that the WHO usually helps
- 2368 out.
- 2369 Q Was it -- was anyone talking about using that
- 2370 test in the U.S. and do you know why the decision was
- 2371 made not to?
- 2372 A I don't know if there was active
- 2373 consideration. But one thing to say was that the German
- 2374 company would have needed to apply for an emergency use
- 2375 authorization just as any other company in the U.S. would
- 2376 need to in order to make available tests. And I don't
- 2377 know what their capacity was.
- 2378 My sense was they were producing them, but that the
- 2379 idea was to get some kits in every country that needed

2380 them in terms of the lower-income countries rather than

- 2381 at scale for clinical use.
- 2382 So, short answer, the focus was let's get -- this is
- 2383 not so complicated to make a test. Let's figure it out.
- 2384 We thought that the test that CDC was developing was on
- 2385 track to be useful, as it eventually was, in that the
- 2386 bigger issue was getting the commercial scaleup for
- 2387 broader use.
- 2388 Q I see where you reference a dozen areas of
- 2389 lessons learned in terms of the strategic thinking on
- 2390 commercial scaleup. When should that have happened, and
- 2391 who would have been able to pull the trigger on that in a
- 2392 coordinated fashion?
- 2393 A Yeah. Well, I like to contrast this with the
- 2394 South Korean example, because they made a decision. And
- 2395 I don't know whether it was -- you know, what level of
- 2396 government or which department did, but they made a
- 2397 decision that they reached to industry and said, make us
- 2398 tests, we'll buy them. Here's the policy we need. If
- 2399 you get a product, you're going to have a market for it
- 2400 because we want to be able to test a lot of people
- 2401 quickly.
- 2402 And with the science being what it is right now, it
- 2403 wasn't so hard to get a test developed. The performance
- 2404 criteria did turn out to be a tricky issue. As FDA has

2405 reported, they gave preliminary okay for people to use a

- 2406 lot of tests, but when they got the performance data, the
- 2407 tests had to be polled. So some of the tests were better
- 2408 than others.
- 2409 And then there's also questions about what kind of
- 2410 performance you want. Do you want to have a test that's
- 2411 really good at recognizing a high-level virus in a
- 2412 person? Because we want to get those people out of
- 2413 circulation, you know, stop them from spreading. Or do
- 2414 you want a test that can find everybody with just a
- 2415 little bit of viral nucleic acid? And those
- 2416 different -- the different sensitivity and specificity
- 2417 use cases mattered.
- 2418 So when I say what we need in the future, it
- 2419 involves a policy decision and an economic decision and a
- 2420 sophisticated supply chain visibility. Because you can
- 2421 have one perfect test that you can scale and then not
- 2422 have the swabs you need. So then the laboratories that
- 2423 you want to run that test don't have the right equipment
- 2424 for it, or the information that you get the data from
- 2425 aren't all connected.
- So I think that the recommendations moving forward
- 2427 need sort of that holistic, comprehensive
- 2428 government-industry collaboration in the setting of an
- 2429 emergency to get what the country needs rapidly, with

2430 quality, but where the industry really is ready to do

- 2431 some things at risk because they're going to get a return
- 2432 on their investment of time.
- 2433 Q So I just want to make sure I understand. Do
- 2434 you have a perspective on why that didn't happen?
- 2435 A I would say there are probably several
- 2436 factors. I'm not sure any entity squarely views it as
- 2437 their job. I think BARDA, to some extent, was trying to
- 2438 do this, reaching out to industry and trying to get some
- 2439 things going, but I don't know that -- I would have to
- 2440 speculate whether there was -- and whether it was an
- 2441 omission, an oversight, or it was a we don't really want
- 2442 that to happen. I don't know, so I couldn't speculate
- 2443 about that.
- But I do think that going forward, we need that
- 2445 capacity and it's got to be, you know, one day's trigger
- 2446 ready, both funding, policy, governance, all in place.
- 2447 O So I understand that CDC labs didn't have the
- 2448 capacity. But could it have been CDC's job, or could it
- 2449 have been CDC's job if that was somehow directed?
- 2450 A That's a much bigger job than CDC authorities
- 2451 and -- you know, I think -- just think through how
- 2452 medical testing is done in the United States. CMS
- 2453 reimburses for some of it, private insurance reimburses
- 2454 for others. Companies don't make tests that are for rare

2455 conditions because, you know, who cares about Ebola or

- 2456 something?
- Usually the public health system is involved for
- 2458 relatively rare issues that are not going to have a
- 2459 commercial use case. And that decision of is it going to
- 2460 go -- will I be able to sustain my investment, is based
- 2461 on forecasting about what that threat's going to do.
- I think some analysts would say that we didn't get
- 2463 commercial tests for Ebola because it wasn't -- even when
- 2464 we were worried about it in terms of importation, it
- 2465 wasn't going to be a sustained market here. And that
- 2466 really slowed down the availability of accurate testing
- 2467 for those outbreaks and travel and so forth.
- 2468 So I don't think it's an FDA thing or a CMS thing.
- 2469 I think it's a higher level policy decision about how to
- 2470 ensure that we have that capacity. And it could be part
- 2471 of the ASPR/BARDA realm, but, again, I don't think ASPR
- 2472 was thinking about like lab testing. I think they were
- 2473 thinking about repatriation.
- 2474 Q Okay.
- 2475 A Now, that's just to my knowledge. I didn't
- 2476 mean to interrupt. But as far as I know, the extent to
- 2477 which beyond BARDA there was attention on this, I can't
- 2478 say.
- 2479 Q Understood. Thank you.

2480 I'm going to switch topics. I think we have about 16 minutes left or so in this hour. So I want to spend 2481 2482 some time talking about public communications, the 2483 federal roles in public communications and public health emergency, and also some specifics to them. 2484 2485 So to start out, I would be interested in your 2486 perspective on the role of public communication, public 2487 briefing in a public health emergency. 2488 Thank you. My personal view is that the most 2489 important intervention in a public health emergency is 2490 effective communication, in that communication provides 2491 the tools for those people in leadership, technical staff 2492 at any level, to provide public stakeholders/partners 2493 with what they need when they need it in a way that they can absorb it. And that you can have an effective 2494 2495 operation and fail if you don't communicate effectively. 2496 And if you don't have an effective operation, you 2497 know, you're going to fail, but doing communication well 2498 can mitigate some of that. So strong execution with poor 2499 communication is almost as bad as no execution, because 2500 your execution will not be effective without strong 2501 communication. It couldn't be a higher priority, as far 2502 as I'm concerned, in all of the responses that I've been 2503 part of.

2504 Q How does CDC determine when information

- 2505 should be shared with the public?
- 2506 A One of the features of risk communication is
- 2507 transparency. The principles are being open, honest,
- 2508 empathetic, telling people what you know, telling them
- 2509 what you don't know, what you're doing about it. And so
- 2510 our sort of mantra is we want to be first, but we want to
- 2511 be right and we want to be credible. And when you're
- 2512 first, you may not have all the facts, it may be hard to
- 2513 be right, but you can retain your credibility by being
- 2514 open about what you don't know.
- 2515 So that first HAN that was issued, we don't know
- 2516 very much, but here's what we know and here's what we
- 2517 think the clinicians should do. The many briefings that
- 2518 were done in January, that CDC did in January, were like
- 2519 textbook risk communication: We found out this other
- 2520 information, here's what we think it means, here's what
- 2521 it means to you, here's what you can do to protect
- 2522 yourself.
- 2523 So I think that we generally -- I would say when we
- 2524 think we know something we want to tell people, because
- 2525 getting out there quickly can help frame the narrative in
- 2526 a way where you build trust rather than have suspicion.
- 2527 So the transparency is very closely linked to
- 2528 credibility.
- 2529 Q And then from more of an administrative

2530 perspective, how is public communications handled, who

- 2531 sort of drives the decisionmaking, and what offices
- 2532 coordinate in that?
- 2533 A Well, it would depend, of course, on the
- 2534 nature of the information and then the impact and how
- 2535 extensive is the need to know. Is this a very obscure
- 2536 scientific result, or is this something of interest to
- 2537 the general public or just to healthcare professionals?
- 2538 But for our communication products or certainly our
- 2539 media engagement, the CDC's office of communication works
- 2540 with the HHS Assistant Secretary for Public Affairs, or
- 2541 ASPA unit in proposing and getting approval for our media
- 2542 communications. There's lots of little things that might
- 2543 not need that, but media briefings would certainly go up
- 2544 through ASPA.
- 2545 Q What was your role -- and let's focus on
- 2546 starting in the January 2020 time period. What was your
- 2547 role in determining when and whether CDC would give media
- 2548 briefings or press conferences, public briefings about
- 2549 the coronavirus?
- 2550 A I wasn't directing that, but I was aware and
- 2551 happy with the frequent briefings that were occurring.
- 2552 In some other responses I've said, hey, you guys, you're
- 2553 so focused inward, you've got to do a HAN or you have to
- 2554 do an MMWR. Can we just do a telebriefing? We need to

2555 make sure other people know what you all know.

- 2556 But there was very regular media briefings,
- 2557 sometimes with very little new information, to just help
- 2558 people see we're still on it, we're looking at it, or
- 2559 something else happened that we need to frame for you.
- 2560 So I wasn't in the decisionmaking authority there, I
- 2561 was aware in that January timeline, January-February
- 2562 timeline, pretty much.
- 2563 Q Did you become part of the decisionmaking
- 2564 authority when you took over as incident manager?
- 2565 A Yes. Well, yes in the sense of recommending.
- 2566 I would say perhaps more than media briefings, I was
- 2567 trying to -- I would learn about something and say this
- 2568 is really important. We need people to get this out.
- 2569 Can you put it together for an MMWR that can lead to the
- 2570 media explanation of what's going on?
- 2571 But by the time I was incident manager, the White
- 2572 House task force had been reconfigured and they were
- 2573 really leading the media engagement. By March 20th, we
- 2574 were not doing the briefings anymore at that point.
- 2575 Q So in that early period, when you were not
- 2576 approving -- or, sorry, you were not driving the
- 2577 briefings, who was actually determining what should
- 2578 become public briefing or press conference?
- 2579 A Well, in the incident management structure,

2580 the incident manager's essentially leading the entire

- 2581 response. And we have a Joint Information Center that
- 2582 has all the communication stuff in it that reports in to
- 2583 the incident manager, and that reports to Dr. Redfield
- 2584 who reports up to the department.
- Dr. Messonnier was designated initially as the lead
- 2586 spokesperson for the response. I had done the same thing
- 2587 in 2009, when I had the same position that she had at
- 2588 that time as Director, National Center, for Immunization
- 2589 and Respiratory Diseases and a subject matter expert. In
- 2590 2009, I did a lot of the briefings when the director
- 2591 didn't, and Dr. Messonnier did them relatively
- 2592 consistently for CDC during that January period.
- 2593 So I think that while the communication staff would
- 2594 be sort of helping to shape what went in, she was
- 2595 delivering and enabled, of course, with her expertise to
- 2596 answer a lot of the questions that would arise.
- 2597 Q At that time, what was the approval process
- 2598 to having the briefing? And I don't know if there should
- 2599 be a distinction about the facts of the briefing and the
- 2600 content that was being given at the briefing, but if
- 2601 there is, please feel free to interject.
- 2602 A Yeah. I think that while the incident
- 2603 management structure is in place, a media briefing goes
- 2604 from the response, from the IMS to our office of

2605 communication, as I understand it, to ASPA for

- 2606 decisionmaking. The office of communication could
- 2607 clarify, does it ever go just directly from IMS to ASPA
- 2608 without the office of communication engagement can get a
- 2609 little blurry, because a lot of people from the office of
- 2610 communication were part of the response.
- 2611 But my sense is that we have sort of a protocol of,
- 2612 you know, we'd like to do one tomorrow. Here's the time
- 2613 we'd like to do it. Here's a general update. Or we've
- 2614 gotten new information about airplanes, and the
- 2615 spokesperson would be so and so, and this is the general
- 2616 nature. But I don't believe -- I don't personally know
- 2617 whether any kind of text has to go up.
- 2618 When I was doing these briefings on H1N1, it was
- 2619 realtime. I was in the response and knew what was going
- 2620 on as the chief health officer, and so it was, like,
- 2621 we're doing it tomorrow what we significantly know now,
- 2622 here's the first situation, and then answer any questions
- 2623 people have.
- So I'm not sure there's like a script that goes up.
- 2625 But certainly the date and time partly because you don't
- 2626 really want NIH and CDC both having a press conference at
- 2627 the same time. That could be awkward. Or there's
- 2628 sometimes often in H1N1 where there was a decision, why
- 2629 don't we do an HHS one? And Dr. Fauci and Dr. Goodman,

2630 who was the FDA counterpart, and I would do them together

- 2631 as a joint.
- So a long answer to say we've always for media
- 2633 briefings submitted the proposals to HHS. And usually
- 2634 the spokesperson is sort of, you know, almost preapproved
- 2635 because they've been doing that. They're listed, but
- 2636 it's like, yeah, this one will be the one who's usually
- 2637 on that list of spokespeople you're familiar with.
- 2638 Q And ASPA is the one that's always giving the
- 2639 approval to move forward with the briefings?
- 2640 A We would receive the approval. I mean, I
- 2641 would be speculating because I'm not in this chain. But
- 2642 my sense, I know from my time as incident manager, are we
- 2643 going to do a briefing? We're waiting to see if ASPA
- 2644 approved it.
- I don't know who with ASPA or what they do, whether
- 2646 they have to get approval from elsewhere, but they would
- 2647 be the ones reporting back to us, yeah, it's okay, but
- 2648 could you do it at 3:00 instead of 2:00? Could you do it
- 2649 at 11:00 instead of 12:00, or something.
- 2650 Q So you never heard either in January,
- 2651 February 2020 or prior, of the White House or others
- 2652 outside of ASPA approving or denying CDC requests for
- 2653 briefing?
- 2654 A I think if they did, we would have known,

2655 because the message would be delivered by ASPA to us. I

- 2656 mean, we wouldn't be seeing who or what office. You
- 2657 know, the chain of communication goes through HHS if
- 2658 others need to tell us.
- 2659 [Majority Counsel]. We are just one or two minutes
- 2660 before our hour, so this is probably a good place to take
- 2661 a break.
- 2662 And I propose, if the Minority questions -- if they
- 2663 have any questions, we take a longer lunch break, but we
- 2664 can see how much time. You mentioned, [Redacted], I
- 2665 don't know how many questions you'll have, so depending
- 2666 on that, we can discuss after?
- 2667 [Minority Counsel]. [Redacted], Dr. Schuchat, I'm
- 2668 sorry, our next round of questioning will probably be
- 2669 under 10 minutes, in that type of range. So we could
- 2670 take a break now if Dr. Schuchat wants, or we can just go
- 2671 for 10 minutes if she wants, if that's okay with you,
- 2672 [Redacted], and then maybe break for longer. I just want
- 2673 to throw that out there, whatever you guys decide.
- Mr. Barstow. Let us talk for a couple minutes and
- 2675 we'll be back on.
- 2676 The Witness. For less than 10 minutes we'll talk
- 2677 and then tell you.
- 2678 [Majority Counsel]. Okay.
- 2679 (Recess.)

- 2680 BY [MINORITY COUNSEL].
- 2681 Q So, Dr. Schuchat, you were just talking about
- 2682 the importance of telebriefings particularly when
- 2683 information changes. I think you said that they are an
- 2684 important aspect of risk communications during public
- 2685 health emergencies. Is that a fair characterization?
- 2686 A Yes.
- 2687 Q Are we still in a public health emergency?
- 2688 A Yes.
- 2689 Q So it would be important to have
- 2690 telebriefings on subjects like the delta variant?
- 2691 Mr. Barstow. It's outside the scope of the
- 2692 investigation.
- 2693 [Minority Counsel]. Are you directing her not to
- 2694 answer that question?
- 2695 Mr. Barstow. Yes.
- 2696 BY [MINORITY COUNSEL].
- Q Would it be important to have telebriefings
- 2698 about access to booster shots?
- 2699 The Witness. Can I clarify something?
- 2700 Mr. Barstow. Sure.
- The Witness. Just to clarify that frequent
- 2702 communication with the media in a way that allows for
- 2703 substantive questions to be answered by appropriately
- 2704 informed scientific, technical people is important,

2705 whether they are group telebriefings or frequent media

- 2706 access.
- I can say that in 2009, at the beginning of the H1N1
- 2708 pandemic, we did many regular telebriefings, but we
- 2709 were -- we were instructed, don't turn anybody down. You
- 2710 need a pool of people who can answer. There's going to
- 2711 be a thirst for information, and the more we are sharing
- 2712 the better. And so many venues, telebriefings with a
- 2713 pool of reporters asking a ton of questions, plus the
- 2714 media availability and other things.
- 2715 So I think it's -- I wouldn't want to say it's just
- 2716 one tool, but availability is important. And in the
- 2717 beginning, it is the most important period because of
- 2718 that framing and that trust building.
- 2719 BY [MINORITY COUNSEL].
- 2720 Q So telebriefings are more like a tool in the
- 2721 toolkit than the end all be all?
- 2722 A Yes. For the transcriber, I was nodding my
- 2723 head yes.
- 2724 Q So daily briefings from the White House
- 2725 briefing room would be a good alternative?
- 2726 A I would say that is only if the briefings are
- 2727 viewed as informative and not politically driven. So in
- 2728 some responses the risk communicators, their little books
- 2729 and everything say it can be important to have -- it may

2730 depend who's the right spokesperson, but that the

- 2731 messenger is important.
- 2732 And that it's totally fine to have this briefing
- 2733 kind of thing be from the White House or from someplace
- 2734 else, but that it is viewed as neutral and not a
- 2735 political spin, you know, in terms of the trust and the
- 2736 skepticism that is natural.
- 2737 So you could see in a number of countries how this
- 2738 was handled differently, whether it was the health
- 2739 ministry in other countries or it was the chancellor or
- 2740 somebody. But I think the issue is what is being shared
- 2741 and who is answering the question.
- 2742 Q Does that trust and skepticism you referenced
- 2743 swing both ways? I imagine, at least in the partisan
- 2744 framework that you mentioned, some Democrats might be
- 2745 skeptical of information coming from Republicans and the
- 2746 other way around, some Republicans might be skeptical of
- 2747 information coming from Democrats?
- 2748 A We think it's really -- I think, in general,
- 2749 trusted messengers are critical and those are at every
- 2750 level. So in a complex emergency where state, local
- 2751 situations are very different, hearing from people close
- 2752 to you in terms of your situation can be very helpful.
- 2753 And the national level of briefings may be more on that
- 2754 high-level, generally this is what's going on, your

2755 health officer is going to know what's the circumstance

- 2756 in your state.
- 2757 But there's been a number of issues in some of the
- 2758 emergencies, this one or the H1N1, where there were
- 2759 national level issues going on, you know. So that's just
- 2760 to say that you don't generally want -- you know, you
- 2761 want your spokespeople to be viewed as nonpartisan,
- 2762 credible, empathetic, trained, good communicators.
- 2763 Q Do you think Dr. Fauci falls into that
- 2764 category?
- 2765 A He has been a go-to during this response and
- 2766 many prior. And -- yes.
- 2767 Q Do you think Dr. Birx falls into that
- 2768 category?
- 2769 A I probably don't have a simple answer to
- 2770 that.
- 2771 Q Okay. Do you think --
- 2772 A Maybe I could just say that Dr. Fauci has
- 2773 been a public spokesperson during numerous national
- 2774 infectious disease emergencies, and Dr. Birx was new to
- 2775 that role. As an HIV specialist and global health
- 2776 specialist, she hadn't covered the early days of a
- 2777 domestic focused respiratory infectious disease outbreak,
- 2778 and Dr. Fauci had, as had some of the other people who,
- 2779 you know -- so that was my qualification there on

- 2780 Dr. Birx.
- 2781 Q So do you think generally having
- 2782 political-led briefings is problematic?
- 2783 A Well, I think the content and the way the
- 2784 information is delivered is the most important.
- 2785 And -- you know.
- 2786 Q Sorry to cut you off. You said that these
- 2787 briefings should be nonpartisan. Do you think having
- 2788 partisan people provide COVID-19 information can be seen
- 2789 as problematic?
- 2790 A Let me just give an example.
- I think having situational updates where the
- 2792 President is part of the briefing could be problematic,
- 2793 and whereas having a task force do a briefing that is not
- 2794 viewed as -- it could be helpful. But it's hard to
- 2795 generalize about -- you know, this has been a response
- 2796 that involved multiple sectors, so it isn't just health
- 2797 of course, with travel and trade and business and so
- 2798 forth. But I think that what you really want to do is
- 2799 build trust and be supporting a view of openness,
- 2800 honesty, transparency to build credibility.
- 2801 So there are probably politicians that can do that
- 2802 and there's politicians that don't do it as well. So I'm
- 2803 again trying to be specific and just not really focus
- 2804 on -- you know, this is an all-of-government response,

2805 and so the political level is important. But I think

- 2806 that you want the public to believe that what they're
- 2807 hearing is going on is not being shared through a spin,
- 2808 but rather in an honest way. There are probably lots of
- 2809 ways to achieve that.
- 2810 Q So would you say, hypothetically, a political
- 2811 person announcing a medical countermeasure prior to that
- 2812 countermeasure being approved would be problematic? I
- 2813 can be more specific.
- 2814 Announcing the use of a vaccine for an age group
- 2815 prior to that vaccine being approved for that age group
- 2816 would be problematic?
- 2817 A What I would like to share is that announcing
- 2818 hydroxychloroguine as a --
- 2819 O That's not what I asked.
- 2820 A -- by a political spokesperson is very
- 2821 problematic. So that would be my answer to your
- 2822 question.
- I think that one thing to say about vaccines that's
- 2824 quite complex for both administrations is that -- and
- 2825 it's important for Congress and the public to understand.
- 2826 There are a number of levels of decisionmaking with
- 2827 vaccines that the government's been doing since March of
- 2828 2020 in terms of decisions about development, decisions
- 2829 about investment, decisions about manufacturing of scale,

2830 decisions about production, procurement. So there are a

- 2831 number of things that are aspirational, and then there's
- 2832 some that are operational.
- 2833 So there are different ways to communicate the
- 2834 different -- you know, that you would have to plan and
- 2835 then you have a process to carry out the plan, and
- 2836 sometimes the nuances are lost in the translation and
- 2837 sometimes they are obscured in the translation.
- 2838 So I think you want -- it's fine from my view for
- 2839 politicians to be announcing, we want to be able to
- 2840 achieve X by Y, but I think the public needs to be able
- 2841 to trust in the systems that will get you there.
- 2842 Q Okay. In your 30 years at CDC, how many
- 2843 times has the CDC director overridden a recommendation
- 2844 from ACIP?
- 2845 A So let me just say that ACIP is a
- 2846 deliberative group, and the structure is that they
- 2847 openly, publicly deliver and review data in order to have
- 2848 that considered. They have something called an evidence
- 2849 recommendation framework, which is transparent, about
- 2850 where there is data and where there isn't, and what the
- 2851 competing values are, you know, if they see risk,
- 2852 benefit, et cetera.
- 2853 So unanimous decisions or unanimous views or
- 2854 recommendations from ACIP are not usually tinkered with.

2855 Issues where there's a lot of differences of opinion and

- 2856 it comes down to values, I'm aware of that happening
- 2857 before.
- 2858 Q How many times, directly overridden?
- 2859 A What I would say is the concept of overridden
- 2860 doesn't really apply when there's a -- I think the way
- 2861 that ACIP members deliberate, they deliberate,
- 2862 stakeholders deliberate, the public gets their voice, and
- 2863 then each of them makes their decision.
- So I would say nine people saying one thing and six
- 2865 people saying another thing for different reasons is not
- 2866 something that is really overridden versus taken in
- 2867 consideration for a final decision by the director. And
- 2868 that's why you want a strong scientist, clinician, parent
- 2869 kind of person, not necessarily having to have all of
- 2870 those things, but you want someone who is able to handle
- 2871 complex information and gaps in information and make the
- 2872 best recommendation.
- I think this is different than a body where the CDC
- 2874 director doesn't have a role, but I don't -- anyway,
- 2875 that's maybe more than you wanted, but I have seen ACIP
- 2876 have trouble making the decision. Sometimes they don't
- 2877 even want to make a decision or a recommendation, and so
- 2878 there's opportunities for the director to suggest and
- 2879 consider. And so I don't think -- you know, that's

- 2880 probably what I would say.
- 2881 Q Okay. The vote you just mentioned was the
- 2882 booster shot vote for 18 to 64, 18 to 64-year-olds that
- 2883 work in places that have occupational hazards, but they
- 2884 themselves have no underlying medical conditions. ACIP
- 2885 voted 9-6 to recommend them not need boosters, and they
- 2886 said their recommendation was based off a lack of
- 2887 evidence.
- Overnight, the CDC director, Director Walensky,
- 2889 pretty much eliminated that recommendation and instead,
- 2890 contrary to the evidence and contrary to ACIP,
- 2891 recommended boosters for that group of people.
- 2892 How many times does that happen?
- 2893 Mr. Barstow. I think Dr. Schuchat can clarify one
- 2894 thing you just said, [Redacted], but we are now over the
- 2895 scope of the interview. So I will allow her to clarify
- 2896 one point you just made, but not to further engage in any
- 2897 discussion about routine actions.
- 2898 [Minority Counsel]. Kevin, for clarity, she opened
- 2899 the scope.
- 2900 Mr. Barstow. No, no, no. You opened the scope,
- 2901 but --
- 2902 [Minority Counsel]. She mentioned the exact vote of
- 2903 what I hadn't asked about yet.
- 2904 Mr. Barstow. [Redacted], everyone knows what you're

2905 getting at. You're the one who opened the scope. She

- 2906 can clarify something you said. After that, I'm
- 2907 instructing her not to further answer any questions about
- 2908 this matter.
- 2909 [Minority Counsel]. Okay.
- 2910 The Witness. Her decision was what we call a
- 2911 permissive recommendation. You had said she recommended
- 2912 that group be vaccinated. Her recommendation was that
- 2913 they may be vaccinated, which is equivalent to saying
- 2914 they can make a decision based on their discussion with
- 2915 their doctor or their personal concerns or whatever, as
- 2916 opposed to they should not have access.
- 2917 So it was different than the recommendation for
- 2918 those over 65, which was they should. So it was a may,
- 2919 not a should, you know, a direct recommendation versus a
- 2920 permissive.
- 2921 And related to permissive recommendations, ACIP over
- 2922 the years has had a lot of trouble with coming to
- 2923 agreement on how to handle that. So it is not at all
- 2924 unusual that there are different views on what is a
- 2925 permission consideration. Those are usually
- 2926 where -- whether there's evidence gaps or whether there's
- 2927 different ways to value the evidence of benefit and risk,
- 2928 those are the hardest ones because it's not clear cut,
- 2929 slam dunk, or absolutely don't. There are reasons that

- 2930 many may not want to have them.
- 2931 So that's just what I want to clarify.
- 2932 Q I appreciate the clarification. You don't
- 2933 need to answer this, but ACIP didn't have an issue in
- 2934 this case. It wasn't 50/50. It wasn't we can't make a
- 2935 decision. It was 9 to 6. I understand it was a close
- 2936 vote, but it was still a vote.
- 2937 So I'm going to ask you the question, in your 30
- 2938 years prior to this year, how many times had a CDC
- 2939 director altered, overridden, changed, otherwise modified
- 2940 an ACIP recommendation on a vaccine?
- 2941 A I don't remember in my 33 areas at the CDC,
- 2942 including 10 as the National Center for Immunization and
- 2943 Respiratory Diseases director, any vote that was in that
- 2944 range of 9 to 6.
- 2945 Q That's not what I asked. It's a simple --
- 2946 A There's 15 to zero, 14 to 1, 13 to 2. I
- 2947 don't recall any that were that way that passed,
- 2948 actually, in the sense that it's really unusual for there
- 2949 to be that much division in an ACIP vote. That, you
- 2950 could look through. They're all on the web how these
- 2951 things go. But basically they're usually -- they usually
- 2952 are quite close to unanimity. So this would be -- this
- 2953 was a very unusual set of deliberations, I would say.
- 2954 Q So how many times has an ACIP recommendation

2955 been altered, modified, overridden by a CDC director

- 2956 prior to January 20, 2021?
- 2957 A I don't actually know. I think I answered
- 2958 you in my last response, but I don't think I know based
- 2959 on my saying it was extremely unusual for there to be
- 2960 nine people and six people.
- 2961 Q Okay. Thank you.
- 2962 [Minority Counsel]. I think that's all I have for
- 2963 this round. Thank you.
- 2964 [Majority Counsel]. How much time would you all
- 2965 like for a break?
- 2966 The Witness. I think a half an hour.
- 2967 [Majority Counsel]. One o'clock sounds great. We
- 2968 will see you then. Thank you.
- 2969 (Lunch recess.)
- 2970 BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- 2971 Q On February 26th, 2020, Dr. Nancy Messonnier
- 2972 gave a telebriefing update on COVID-19. During this
- 2973 briefing, she warned about the risk of community spread
- 2974 saying, "We will see community spread in this country.
- 2975 It's not so much a question of if it will happen anymore,
- 2976 but rather more a question of exactly when."
- 2977 Are you familiar with this particular briefing?
- 2978 A I think it was the February 25th, but, yes,
- 2979 I'm familiar with that briefing when she spoke and used

- 2980 those words, yes.
- 2981 Q Okay.
- 2982 A We can all double-check on that. I think it
- 2983 was the 25th.
- 2984 Q I think you might be right. I think the
- 2985 transcript was the next day.
- 2986 A Yes.
- 2987 Q 26th on the transcript.
- 2988 Do you believe that Dr. Messonnier's remarks were
- 2989 accurate at the time based on the best known information?
- 2990 A Yes, I do.
- 2991 Q It's been recorded that the President was
- 2992 angered by Dr. Messonnier's remarks at the briefing, I
- 2993 think it has been widely reported publicly. I'm
- 2994 wondering if at that time you were aware of any feedback
- 2995 CDC received from HHS or the White House?
- 2996 A What I can say is that on February 25th, I
- 2997 was in Washington, DC doing some briefings and so forth.
- 2998 And I was not following what CDC had done a briefing on,
- 2999 but I was asked to adjust my schedule so that I could
- 3000 join the Secretary in a media briefing that afternoon on
- 3001 COVID.
- 3002 So my familiarity was there had been a briefing in
- 3003 the morning and then there was another briefing that
- 3004 afternoon that I was asked to be part of. And I didn't

- 3005 know why, I was just asked to attend.
- 3006 Q Did you later find out that there were other
- 3007 reasons for the later briefing?
- 3008 A The impression that I was given was that the
- 3009 reaction to the morning briefing was quite volatile, and
- 3010 having another briefing -- you know, later I think I got
- 3011 the impression that having another briefing might
- 3012 get -- you know, there was nothing new to report, but get
- 3013 additional voices out there talking about that situation.
- 3014 But my remarks were quite similar to what
- 3015 Dr. Messonnier said in the morning based on the situation
- 3016 at the time.
- 3017 Q How did you develop the impression that the
- 3018 afternoon briefing was meant as a response or reaction to
- 3019 follow the morning briefing? What did you get that
- 3020 impression from?
- 3021 A I don't remember exactly. It may have been
- 3022 from our chief of staff, Mr. McGowan, that I got that
- 3023 impression. But I don't remember exactly. So that's
- 3024 just a vague sense of how I may have gotten it from the
- 3025 discussion.
- 3026 Q Was all the information assigned shared at
- 3027 the afternoon briefing complete and accurate?
- 3028 A Yeah. I mean, everything I said was based on
- 3029 the situation as we knew it. And I had gotten some

3030 material from briefings, so I would know what the

- 3031 situation numbers and so forth were.
- 3032 O Apart from what you may have heard from
- 3033 Mr. McGowan or perhaps in conversations with him or
- 3034 others, did you ever hear about any reaction or blow-back
- 3035 from the morning February 25th briefing?
- 3036 A I mean, it was widely covered in the media,
- 3037 so it's hard for me to remember what was reading about
- 3038 later versus aware at the time.
- 3039 Q Well, I guess specifically, I think there
- 3040 have been some reports about the President or others
- 3041 wanting to take employment action against Dr. Messonnier.
- 3042 Did you hear any internal conversations about that
- 3043 possibility around that time?
- 3044 A I did not directly hear conversations about
- 3045 that.
- 3046 Q So I think following that particular
- 3047 briefing, CDC conducted, I think, four more public
- 3048 briefings in the next few weeks. I'm going to assume
- 3049 they actually happened the day before they are listed
- 3050 here, so February 27th, March 1st, March 2nd, and then
- 3051 March 9th. I think that my understanding is that on
- 3052 March 9th, Dr. Messonnier also took over the briefing and
- 3053 gave similar warnings.
- 3054 After that point, CDC stopped providing public

3055 briefings until about June 11th or 12th, 2020; is that

- 3056 correct?
- 3057 A That sounds right.
- 3058 O Do you know why CDC stopped providing public
- 3059 briefings during that period?
- 3060 A I think there were two factors. One was a
- 3061 request. We would submit a request to the others to do a
- 3062 briefing and it was declined, and then -- or we didn't
- 3063 get approval to be able to do one. And then at some
- 3064 point during that period the White House task force began
- 3065 doing briefings that were not really -- I would say they
- 3066 didn't get carried out exactly the way we would have done
- 3067 them in terms of the content or Q&A or availability. But
- 3068 as a whole of government response, the communication
- 3069 center moved to the task force.
- 3070 Q You mentioned having requests denied. Who
- 3071 communicated that denial to you?
- 3072 A In general -- let me speak generally.
- 3073 When the media would request for me to speak, you
- 3074 know, in a one-on-one or some sort of -- you know, if
- 3075 there was an ask for me personally, I had the CDC media
- 3076 contact a public affairs support person who would submit
- 3077 a request through our office of communication to HHS for
- 3078 the ASPA to let us know.
- 3079 And so my contact -- there were several requests for

3080 me personally, and basically she said we didn't get

- 3081 approval or we haven't heard back or it's too late. They
- 3082 either said no or they didn't say anything.
- 3083 For telebriefings, it would be a different story
- 3084 that our office of communication would be directly
- 3085 communicating with ASPA. And I wouldn't have seen the
- 3086 back and forth on that. So I'm only familiar with when
- 3087 somebody asked for me, and it got to the point where I
- 3088 was surprised when there was approval. I was, like, are
- 3089 you sure? Did they really say I could do that interview?
- 3090 Let's make sure before I do it.
- 3091 So there were not too many interviews after the
- 3092 February time period.
- 3093 Q So just to make sure I understand, in the
- 3094 sense a media outlet, say, requested you for an
- 3095 interview, that request process would run its way up
- 3096 through ASPA. And before this time period, were those
- 3097 requests generally approved and then after they started
- 3098 being denied?
- 3099 A That's right.
- 3100 Q And were you ever given any explanation of
- 3101 the reasons for the denials?
- 3102 A Only one time where I pushed and said, you
- 3103 know, do we know why not? You know, I got the email
- 3104 trail on that one, and it was from the White House

3105 communications had said, no, we won't have time to prep

- 3106 her. We've made lots of announcements this week and we
- 3107 can't get her ready by the morning show.
- 3108 So that was the reason that that one was not
- 3109 approved.
- 3111 that briefing was going to be and why you wanted to push
- 3112 so much for it?
- 3113 A It was a morning show asking for a COVID
- 3114 update. So it wasn't a particular topic. But, you know,
- 3115 as the prior responses, I did a lot of general updates of
- 3116 the respiratory infectious disease expert and emergency
- 3117 response person, helped frame what we think is going on.
- 3118 Not policy updates, but just situational. So anyway,
- 3119 that was what we got back.
- 3121 requests being denied?
- 3122 A I do recall the agency asking to do
- 3123 briefings, but I don't recall when and which ones. I
- 3124 know there was a point where they stopped asking because
- 3125 they kept saying no. So I knew where there were some we
- 3126 asked -- you know, there was enough going on or we had
- 3127 important content coming out.
- The typical rhythm was if we had a lot of new
- 3129 science coming out, we wanted to push it rather than just

3130 respond or not respond at all and let others be trying to

- 3131 interpret it. And in that March-April period, there was
- 3132 a lot of -- in the U.S. in terms of the field
- 3133 investigations we were doing and the emerging
- 3134 understanding of the situation both here and around the
- 3135 world.
- 3136 And so rather than -- you know, if we had two or
- 3137 three MMWRs coming out, the ability to explain them as a
- 3138 narrow focus rather than as a policy kind of thing could
- 3139 have helped disseminate that fast-moving case of
- 3140 understanding that was going on.
- 3141 So, basically, we didn't get approval for most of
- 3142 those, so far as I know.
- 3143 Q Do you have any sense of how many requests
- 3144 were denied?
- 3145 A No. That -- I wouldn't be in the right chain
- 3146 to give you that sense. But I do think that, after many
- 3147 denials, it was like they're not going to submit those,
- 3148 so let's find other ways to -- you know, we did lots of
- 3149 what I call webinars or we have something called a COCO
- 3150 call, which is a clinician outreach communication
- 3151 activity where we reach tens of thousands of clinicians
- 3152 with, here's what that study found, or pulling together
- 3153 this expert from this hospital in this state and this
- 3154 other researcher to make available information. But

3155 rather than using the media to get to the public, we did

- 3156 a lot of partner outreach and lots of reports that would
- 3157 get information out for others to digest and disseminate.
- 3158 So we had to go through third parties pretty much as
- 3159 opposed to most of the responses in the past.
- 3160 Q So is it fair to say that you shifted your
- 3161 strategy in order to reach the public during that period
- 3162 of time?
- 3163 A Yes.
- 3164 Q I think you had mentioned something earlier
- 3165 during the Minority's questions about regular
- 3166 communication being particularly critical during early
- 3167 part of emergencies. Why is it so important to have more
- 3168 communication earlier in the emergency rather than later
- 3169 when perhaps the emergency is ongoing, but the situation
- 3170 is more stable?
- 3171 A The first period or the first few days,
- 3172 sometimes hours of an emergency, information is usually
- 3173 sparse and the situation is quite dynamic. And to
- 3174 establish and sustain credibility, it's important to
- 3175 foreshadow that what we're seeing now is based on what we
- 3176 know now, and that could change.
- 3177 So, you know, right now we're not aware of
- 3178 widespread transition in the U.S., but that could change.
- 3179 Right now we think masks need to be given to healthcare

workers, but that could change. Right now we think masks 3180 3181 protect you from spreading to other people, but we don't 3182 know if they protect you for yourself. So our message 3183 is, wear them in order to protect you spreading to other 3184 people. Hey, we've got some studies, now we know, it actually protects you also. That's why we're updating 3185 the mask information. Or, hey, the virus has changed. 3186 3187 Now we know it's spreading in a more efficient way. It's 3188 important even for vaccinated people to wear masks. 3189 So the first few days you're setting the stage for a 3190 dynamic learning experience and you're keeping the public 3191 with you. And so if you're not doing that or you're 3192 doing it in a way that is very overconfident, you lose 3193 your credibility as more information emerges. 3194 We learned actually after the anthrax response in 2001 that when CDC puts out guidance in an emergency 3195 3196 response, we have to call it interim, because it's always 3197 interim. Because things can change, we can learn more, some things work even better than we thought or not work 3198 3199 at all. And we need to condition clinicians, the public, 3200 you know, the public health for that very fast-moving 3201 period. 3202 And I'm really passionate about the topic, so I'd go on at length. But that's why it could be so important in 3203 3204 an emergency response to be helping frame -- I don't

3205 think it's the same as - the same, I think it's

- 3206 interpreted based on what we know, but we have these
- 3207 gaps.
- 3208 So that's why in past emergencies CDC did these very
- 3209 long briefings so the media could get it, they could ask
- 3210 their questions, they could get the scientists answering
- 3211 to the best of our knowledge and then move on.
- 3212 Q You mentioned one of the reasons that you
- 3213 were given or that you understood for the CDC not doing
- 3214 the briefings during this period is that the White House
- 3215 task force had taken over that role.
- 3216 In your opinion, were the White House task force
- 3217 briefings that occurred an adequate substitute for the
- 3218 CDC briefings or other information that CDC would have
- 3219 disseminated through the media?
- 3220 A I should qualify this by saying after a
- 3221 certain point, I didn't watch them anymore. But my sense
- 3222 of the ones that I saw were that they were not, in
- 3223 general, an adequate way to -- you know, there were parts
- 3224 of them that were probably fine, but that the -- you
- 3225 know, the intrusion of conflicting points of view from
- 3226 the speakers were -- you know, I used the example of the
- 3227 briefing where the policies to recommend masks for the
- 3228 general public, which I think was a critical, essential
- 3229 tool in our toolkit early on in this accelerating

3230 epidemic, were at the very same briefing where the

- 3231 scientists were describing these new policies, a
- 3232 politician said that he was not going to use that.
- 3233 That, to me, was a poor way to announce the new
- 3234 policy that had been reviewed and bought into and agreed
- 3235 upon. So I think the idea of conflicting messaging, even
- 3236 in the same press briefing, let alone insufficient time
- 3237 for media to really ask their questions.
- 3238 Q I think you might be referring to the
- 3239 President's comment on April 3rd, he said, "The mask is
- 3240 going to be really a voluntary thing. If you do it, you
- 3241 don't have to do it. I'm choosing not to do it, but some
- 3242 people may want to do it, and that's okay."
- Is that what you're referring to generally?
- 3244 A Yes.
- 3245 Q I believe -- and we will talk about this a
- 3246 little bit more -- I believe the CDC had put out guidance
- 3247 on face coverings that same day.
- 3248 A That's right. And the way that guidance was
- 3249 announced was in that press conference, because we didn't
- 3250 do a press briefing ourselves. It was through the task
- 3251 force essentially.
- 3252 O So is it your opinion that comments like that
- 3253 at those briefings undermine the government's response to
- 3254 the pandemic?

3255 Α I think that that was potentially confusing 3256 to the public and may have reduced use of a preventable 3257 tool that we had before we had vaccines or many other 3258 means to reduce spread. And particularly at a time where 3259 a number of -- where a lot of thought was going into how 3260 some settings could reopen or could partially open, the 3261 masks were a key tool in that toolbox. And so that mixed messaging or contradiction of the message was 3262 3263 unfortunate. 3264 I don't want to belabor this at all, but I 3265 will just read you one other quote. You had mentioned 3266 hydroxychloroquine before. On March 19th at a White 3267 House briefing, the President said that he described it 3268 as very encouraging. He said, "I think it could be a game changer." 3269 3270 Was that true at the time, in your opinion? 3271 No, it was not. Α 3272 So, again, is it your perspective that that 3273 kind of information being put out in that type of press 3274 briefing could have been harmful to the response? 3275 Α I agree with that. 3276 0 I'm guessing your colleague has spoken to the 3277 media often, not by name, but there are some quotes that they have made about CDC's authority to communicate to 3278

the public during this period of time.

3279

3280 I think one quote reported in CNN in May 2020 said 3281 that CDC officials say they've been, "muzzled and that 3282 their agency's efforts to mount a coordinated response to 3283 the COVID-19 pandemic were hamstrung by a White House 3284 whose decisions are driven by politics rather than 3285 science." 3286 Do you agree with that assessment? 3287 That is the feeling that we had, many of us Α 3288 had. 3289 Do you think that allowing CDC to speak 3290 publicly -- or perhaps a better way to say it is, is 3291 having clear, consistent, and accurate messaging, 3292 regardless of the speaker, particularly in that early 3293 stage of the pandemic, could or would have resulted in fewer infections and deaths in the U.S.? 3294 3295 Yes, I do. And I think that we can look 3296 around the world or even to local health departments 3297 where there was a consistent, coordinated messaging 3298 helped to build trust and cooperation. You know, this is 3299 a difficult pandemic and it's lasting a very long time, 3300 and everyone's tired and people have lost loved ones and, 3301 you know, it's been incredibly difficult. But the 3302 divisiveness early on, I think, was a major challenge. And so, you know, I do share the sentiment of this. 3303 3304 And just to put a point on it, the issue is Q

3305 really not numbers of CDC briefings and whether there's

- 3306 telebriefings versus other forms of communication, but
- 3307 really the substance of clear, consistent, complete, and
- 3308 accurate information. Is that something you generally
- 3309 agree with?
- 3310 A Yes. And I think we also recommend
- 3311 empathetic delivery. So I think with the mask issue,
- 3312 where I think it's a very important tool, you know, and
- 3313 it has been for most of the response, the idea that we
- 3314 recommend it for this reason and that reason, and then we
- 3315 learn more and have additional reasons, but that we don't
- 3316 make fun of people who are wearing masks for their
- 3317 protection.
- 3318 So, anyhow, I do think that it doesn't have to be
- 3319 CDC. It can be others doing communication. It's how,
- 3320 what, when, and the trust that they have and the way that
- 3321 they deliver what I hope is accurate information.
- 3322 Q Is there anything else you think we should
- 3323 know about public communications from CDC or about the
- 3324 pandemic response in general?
- 3325 A That over-communicating is better than
- 3326 under-communicating and that using lots of channels,
- 3327 because different people are trusted and that the
- 3328 situation is different in different local areas. So that
- 3329 having the strongest frontline public health system that

is skilled at both understanding the data that they're
getting and communicating that back to their public in
many channels, you know, the infrastructure of public
health as well as pulling politics out of it as much as
you can is really important for the nation's protection
and our security.

3336 Q Thank you for that.

I want to turn to a new topic. First talk about 3337 some of the public health orders, Title 42 orders that 3338 3339 were entered during the pandemic, and then turn to some 3340 of the public policy guidance. And in almost all these 3341 cases, we have pre-marked exhibits with copies of these 3342 quidance documents; however, in the interest of 3343 recognizing the short amount of time and the amount that 3344 we would like to cover today, I'm going to try to avoid 3345 marking every one or introducing every exhibit. And to 3346 the extent you're familiar with it, we won't really parse 3347 through the language, but I just want you to know that they are there and if you need to refresh your 3348 3349 recollection, they can be marked.

3350 So the first public health order I want to talk
3351 about pertains to cruise ships. But just before we go
3352 into what happened with regards to the no-sail order in
3353 March 2020, what was your role? And I understand that
3354 this is before you were back full-time for that period on

3355 the incident -- as the incident manager of that.

- 3356 What was your role in terms of recommending,
- 3357 adjusting CDC's public health orders or approving?
- 3358 A I wasn't involved in drafting recommending,
- 3359 revising the public health orders around transportation.
- 3360 Q So did you have any involvement in the March
- 3361 14th no-sail order?
- 3362 A I don't recall involvement. That doesn't
- 3363 mean I wasn't at a meeting where it was being discussed,
- 3364 but I don't recall specifics about that.
- 3365 What I do recall was the epidemiology we were seeing
- 3366 of numerous outbreaks on cruise ships and the idea that
- 3367 it wasn't possible to make it safe for individuals, crew,
- 3368 travelers to be on a cruise ship during this phase of
- 3369 transmission of the virus.
- 3370 Hence, whether -- like I don't remember like no-sail
- 3371 order versus global advisory against cruise ships. I
- 3372 don't recall the policies deliberation, but I do recall
- 3373 many briefings. Daily we were getting updates about
- 3374 other outbreaks on cruise ships and the number of ships
- 3375 out there that had active outbreaks and the challenges
- 3376 which devolved to public health, state or local or
- 3377 sometimes federal, to get people off of those ships and
- 3378 into safe handling.
- 3379 So I recall the issue being quite active, but I

3380 don't recall the decisionmaking tree to get to a no-sail

- 3381 order. And, again, I wasn't the incident manager on
- 3382 March 14th when that decision was made.
- 3383 Q There have been some reporting that -- or our
- 3384 understanding is that CDC had wanted to institute the
- 3385 no-sail order earlier than March 14th probably for the
- 3386 reasons that you're suggesting, the pattern of outbreaks
- 3387 on cruises and high risks posed by the close quarters on
- 3388 those ships.
- 3389 Do you have any knowledge of any discussions
- 3390 regarding whether or when a no-sail order should be
- 3391 implemented?
- 3392 A What I can say is that the transmission on
- 3393 cruise ships had spawned an entire task force. And we
- 3394 had a -- within our enormous emergency operations center
- 3395 and so forth, there was a whole war room really just
- 3396 tracking cruise ships and how to support the issues that
- 3397 were emerging on these individual ships.
- 3398 And the idea of stopping the new cases was
- 3399 quite -- you know, both for the health and safety of the
- 3400 travelers and crew and for the communities they would
- 3401 return to, that it was a major concern. And whether it
- 3402 was voluntary or through an order that -- stopping
- 3403 initiation of cruises was a strong recommendation from
- 3404 the agency, insofar as even after the order went out.

I don't have the details, but I believe it was quite 3405 3406 a long period where the crew were still on the ships with 3407 outbreaks that were being managed. And so it wasn't like 3408 you had a no-sail and suddenly everything was fine. was a very long tail for the mitigation of those 3409 individuals that were at risk and a way to safely get the 3410 3411 ships back to port. 3412 And then it was a big issue for the ports they were 3413 getting back into. So I think the earlier we could have 3414 reduced the new infections, the better. 3415 There's similarly been reporting that in Q 3416 September, when the original March 14th order had been 3417 extended several times, but it was set to expire on 3418 October 31, 2020, and the reporting said that Dr. Redfield had intended to extend it through February 3419 3420 2021, and that the White House overruled that decision. 3421 Do you have any familiarity with that outside of 3422 public reporting? 3423 Yes, in the general sense that our team was 3424 trying to make it -- it was inconceivable that everything 3425 was going to be fine, and that the volume of work 3426 involved with a monthly review versus the time 3427 that -- that same team was going to be thinking through how can they help the industry figure out how to make 3428

3429

this longer term.

3430 But with the surge that began in the fall, the idea 3431 of just going to October 31st seemed like it was going to 3432 be extremely, like, improbable that you wouldn't want to 3433 extend it. And yet every review is labor intensive and the efforts could be better used by extending it longer, 3434 through that winter period and through -- as we've seen, 3435 3436 it was longer than February that there were challenges 3437 with transmission. 3438 Do you know what that team was told in terms 3439 of why the order couldn't be extended? 3440 No, I don't. I don't have direct knowledge Α 3441 of that. 3442 Who would have the most direct knowledge, 0 3443 apart from Director Redfield himself? Probably our chief of staff Kyle McGowan. 3444 Α 3445 was sometimes in the negotiations about policy on behalf of the agency, the political conversations that were 3446 3447 going on. Dr. Redfield was very involved in this, and so 3448 he was probably aware of why his request wasn't given. 3449 But if he doesn't know or you're not talking to him, I would say Mr. McGowan would probably know. 3450 3451 I think that this particular reporting -- and 3452 I don't know when the decision was made internally, but my understanding is that Mr. McGowan left in August 2020? 3453

This was September. Okay, sorry.

3454

Α

- 3455 Q So --
- 3456 A But it still may be, though, that the
- 3457 negotiation was happening before he left because they
- 3458 knew it was going to be expiring. When was it -- it was
- 3459 going to expire September 30th. Anyway, I think he would
- 3460 be aware of the conversations, but if not him, I would
- 3461 say Dr. Redfield, possibly even Dr. Cetron who I
- 3462 mentioned earlier. But he may not have been told the
- 3463 reason it wasn't, and Dr. Redfield would have been told
- 3464 or our next acting chief of staff might have been told,
- 3465 Ms. Witkofsky. She picked up the portfolio.
- 3466 Q So moving on to another public health order.
- 3467 On March 20th, 2020, there was an order under Title
- 3468 42 suspending the introduction of certain persons from
- 3469 countries where a communicable disease exists. In other
- 3470 words, there was an order to close borders and to support
- 3471 unaccompanied children in asylum.
- 3472 There's been public reporting about the way in which
- 3473 this order was instituted. Do you have any knowledge
- 3474 about how it came to be instituted at this time?
- 3475 A I don't have knowledge about the final
- 3476 decision. I'm familiar with the CDC's presentation of
- 3477 data about the relative risks of disease in different
- 3478 sides of the border. And at that time, there was a lot
- 3479 more disease in the U.S. than south of the border. But

3480 the decisionmaking process that led to that I wasn't

- 3481 familiar with, but that case wasn't based on a public
- 3482 health assessment at the time.
- 3483 O Do you believe that that order was necessary
- 3484 to prevent the spread of coronavirus in the U.S. at that
- 3485 time, at this specific time, March 20, 2020?
- 3486 A No.
- 3487 Q Why not?
- 3488 A The focus on reducing spread on our side of
- 3489 the border was critically needed. And, again,
- 3490 the -- that's what I would say.
- 3491 Q It's been reported that Mr. Cetron refused to
- 3492 sign it. Did you ever discuss that with him?
- 3493 A Can you hold on a second?
- 3494 I apologize for that.
- I did have some discussions with Dr. Cetron about
- 3496 the issue, yes. Is that the question?
- 3497 Q That was actually the question. I'm just
- 3498 wondering if he told you the reasons why he wouldn't sign
- 3499 it.
- 3500 A Dr. Cetron takes the regulatory authority for
- 3501 quarantine very seriously and weighs -- you know, the
- 3502 typical issue is, the least restrictive means possible to
- 3503 protect public health is when you exert a quarantine
- 3504 order versus other measures.

3505 And the bulk of the evidence at that time did not 3506 support this policy proposal; that there was focus on 3507 trying to improve the conditions in the facility 3508 during -- where individuals were housed to reduce the 3509 risk. There were CDC recommendations to ICE and to ACF and everything about how to make the transit of 3510 3511 individuals less problematic. 3512 But his view was that the facts on the ground didn't 3513 call for this from a public health reason, and that the 3514 decision wasn't being made based on criteria for 3515 quarantine. It may have been initiated for other 3516 purposes. So I don't think he was comfortable using his authority to do that because it didn't meet his careful 3517 3518 review of what the criteria are. 3519 Did you have a view on what those other Q 3520 purposes were? 3521 I would just be speculating. Α 3522 Do you have any information on, if this order wasn't based on a public health assessment, what it was 3523 3524 based on? 3525 You know, that would just require me to 3526 speculate. I think, obviously, this area of policy is 3527 quite -- there are strong opinions about border policies that are not related to public health, and the 3528

authorities that CDC has are only for public health

3529

- 3530 purposes.
- 3531 So I do believe that, for Dr. Cetron, it was really
- 3532 important that we preserve the authorities we have and
- 3533 use them appropriately so that we don't lose those for
- 3534 when we really need them.
- 3535 Q Do you know why Dr. Redfield made the
- 3536 decision he decided not to render his opinion?
- 3537 A No. I imagine that Dr. Redfield was put in
- 3538 many impossible situations over the course of his
- 3539 position.
- 3540 Q By impossible situations, you mean the
- 3541 pressure from a political perspective?
- 3542 A I would agree with that.
- 3543 Q Do you know whose job it is?
- 3544 A I don't. There's a whole legal set of folks
- 3545 in different departments that help with that to make sure
- 3546 they are done the right way, but I imagine it was a
- 3547 number of people. Or usually those kinds of things CDC
- 3548 fills in parts, but the full content of the team is
- 3549 multi-agency even if it's CDC ordered.
- 3550 Q Do you know if it was adopted within CDC?
- 3551 A No, I don't have direct information.
- 3552 O Okay. I want to talk about another
- 3553 situation. This was in October 2020. And you don't
- 3554 actually have a copy of this proposed order, but there's

3555 been reporting in The New York Times, an article about it

- 3556 that was marked as Exhibit 3 if you want to take a look
- 3557 it.
- 3558 (Exhibit No. 3 was identified for
- 3559 the record.)
- 3560 BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- 3561 Q The reporting says that the White House
- 3562 blocked an order adopted by CDC in September 2020
- 3563 requiring all passengers and employees to wear masks on
- 3564 all forms of public and commercial transportation,
- 3565 including airplanes, trains, busses, and subways as well
- 3566 as in transit hubs.
- 3567 Are you familiar with CDC's plans to institute that
- 3568 order at this time?
- 3569 A I have some familiarity from after the fact
- 3570 in the sense that the science and public health
- 3571 understanding of what masks could offer in that period
- 3572 where the disease was spreading widely across the country
- 3573 was, you know, masks seemed to offer benefit.
- 3574 The federal government has limited authorities for
- 3575 mandates of masks, but the federal property and federal
- 3576 corridor would be under the federal government's
- 3577 jurisdiction. And the role that translocations of the
- 3578 virus had from one jurisdiction to another was such an
- 3579 important factor in ceding of the nation or resurgence of

- 3580 the virus.
- We knew by then from the genomic work about variants
- 3582 spreading across the country, and of course we had
- 3583 documented the implications. And so the idea that this
- 3584 was one zone that federal government could institute some
- 3585 stronger recommendations in led the quarantine team to
- 3586 develop a draft federal mask recommendation. If we were
- 3587 using the full strength of government to protect the
- 3588 nation, this was a reasonable move. So that's why the
- 3589 draft.
- 3590 (Exhibit No. 4 was identified for
- 3591 the record.)
- 3592 BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- 3593 Q There was on October 19th -- and this
- 3594 was -- we marked this as Exhibit 4 -- guidance. So it
- 3595 was policy on wearing face masks on public transportation
- 3596 and transportation hubs, but we understand since the
- 3597 original order that CDC sought to implement, at that
- 3598 time, was blocked.
- 3599 Do you have any knowledge about the reason why it
- 3600 was released in the form of guidance as opposed to an
- 3601 order at that time?
- 3602 A The only thing I could say beyond what I
- 3603 already said was, to the best of my recollection, the
- 3604 transit industry was really interested in there being

3605 strong guidance; that, as you may recall, lots of venues, 3606 private-sector venues were trying to require masks, you 3607 know, on the airlines and so forth, but the federal 3608 government being more clear or strong about this might 3609 have -- they thought it was an unusual, perhaps, circumstance where government regulation was really 3610 3611 desired on the part of industry. 3612 But I don't know why the recommendation wasn't 3613 followed, if it was a philosophical view about regulation 3614 or the industries that were calling for it weren't on the 3615 favored list. I really don't know. Or perhaps the 3616 constituencies that didn't want to wear masks might have 3617 objected. I really don't know whether there were

the administration.

Q Do you know who made those decisions to

institute that as guidance rather than an order?

No, I don't.

philosophical, political, or technical reasons. But

later it was made and the Executive Order was passed in

3618

3619

3623

Α

Apart from these instances, are you familiar
with any trends in 2020 where CDC either sought to
institute public health orders that were rejected or were
forced to enter orders that were not so contrary to the
judgment of CDC scientists that occurred at the time?

A The travel and masking are the main areas

3630 that I recall. There may have been others, but I'm not

- 3631 remembering them right now.
- 3632 O Okay. I want to focus here --
- 3633 A Sorry. May be the time of day. If I missing
- 3634 something big, I apologize.
- 3635 Q I'm just wondering if there's something we
- 3636 don't know about. That's all.
- 3637 [Majority Counsel]. [Redacted], just one question.
- 3638 It's been publicly reported that CDC sought to take
- 3639 other steps to update guidance, perhaps calling them
- 3640 updates instead of issuing new guidance as a way to get
- 3641 around White House approval or HHS approval.
- 3642 Is that accurate?
- 3643 [Majority Counsel]. We're about to start on
- 3644 guidance. That was specific to orders, sorry.
- 3645 [Majority Counsel]. Got it.
- [Majority Counsel]. You're welcome to answer that
- 3647 question then.
- 3648 The Witness. I can wait for the full suite of
- 3649 questions, if that's okay with you.
- 3650 [Majority Counsel]. Thank you.
- 3651 BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- 3652 O So I want to step back and talk about the
- 3653 process for developing public health guidance at CDC
- 3654 during an emergency and -- including drafting for

3655 approval. If you could just talk us through that.

- 3656 A Yeah. Maybe I could talk about the usual 3657 approach and then maybe what was different in some cases
- 3658 of this past year-and-a-half.
- 3659 As new information emerges or as concerns arise, we,
- 3660 CDC, the IMS may develop priorities for developing
- 3661 guidance. Sometimes those come from the director,
- 3662 sometimes they come from partners who say we really need
- 3663 help with how we should be doing contact tracing, or we
- 3664 need to understand what's the best approach to infection
- 3665 control.
- 3666 So one of these issues being identified based on new
- 3667 knowledge or new demands will lead a technical team that
- 3668 might involve multiple parts of the response, sometimes
- 3669 with partner organizations, health organizations, for
- 3670 instance, to pull together the best evidence and try to
- 3671 put together something that's evidence-based, clear and
- 3672 actionable, and also that can be implemented. So there's
- 3673 always a compromise between the perfect and the feasible.
- 3674 That draft that's developed would be iterative as
- 3675 more information came to light, and it would involve a
- 3676 clearance within the IMS of the relevant task forces so
- 3677 you don't have two task forces doing the same thing. You
- 3678 would have visibility across. And depending on the
- 3679 nature of the topic, it might need to go outside the

3680 agency for review if it involved another sector, perhaps

- 3681 FDA or perhaps education or somebody else would be
- 3682 helping with the content to make sure it was appropriate
- 3683 for the topic.
- During this response, the kinds of things that
- 3685 needed to have the view of outside the agency at HHS or
- 3686 the White House or OMB, the list expanded to things that
- 3687 might have been viewed as, well, this is just a technical
- 3688 update. There was a lot of reluctance for almost
- 3689 anything to leave the agency. And so that was
- 3690 challenging because the field really needed clarity, and
- 3691 we weren't able to get things out as quickly or sometimes
- 3692 at all.
- 3693 So sometimes things that were really important right
- 3694 now might be ready a month from now when it was usually
- 3695 after the fact of that phase and sometimes never came
- 3696 out.
- 3697 Q Do you remember any specific quidance
- 3698 documents that never came out?
- 3699 A Well, I have to say these exhibits were a
- 3700 little confusing. I just looked at them fast. But I
- 3701 know that we were initially asked by the White House to
- 3702 develop guidance for a number of settings. Dr. Redfield
- 3703 was at a meeting, came out of the task force with, okay,
- 3704 here's, I don't know, six, eight -- I don't know how many

3705 settings they want. Parks and recreation, schools,

- 3706 businesses, mass gatherings, faith-based settings.
- 3707 So we were specifically asked to draft something for
- 3708 that setting. And, of course, at the time we had a bad
- 3709 outbreak in a church in Arkansas where the pastors
- 3710 themselves sort of closed down the in-person services
- 3711 after this large outbreak occurred and they had a big
- 3712 outbreak associated with choir practice. It was huge.
- 3713 Given -- you know, really emphasizing that asymptomatic
- 3714 individuals could spread this and they could spread it
- 3715 into normal settings.
- 3716 So we were asked to develop the faith-based
- 3717 guidance, and not able to release it based on concerns
- 3718 from those, OMB, OIRA, intergovernmental reviews.
- 3719 So I don't know who didn't want it, but that was one
- 3720 which I don't believe we put it out, or if we put it out,
- 3721 it wasn't the way that it was initially drafted. I'm not
- 3722 positive if it ever came out.
- 3723 Q When did OMB and OIRA start becoming involved
- 3724 in reviewing and approving CDC guidance?
- 3725 A Separate from pandemics and epidemics, they
- 3726 are involved in high-consequence, multisector issues, you
- 3727 know, new policy that is going to have an economic
- 3728 impact. That's the kind of thing that they do reviews
- 3729 and then not able to release. But what I would say in

3730 this response was -- there was kind of this vicious cycle

- 3731 that the White House task force would ask for something,
- 3732 we would draft it. OMB would say, why are you doing
- 3733 this? Then we would go back to the White House task
- 3734 force and then they would come back to us.
- 3735 Things were just spinning around in that world in a
- 3736 way that, you know -- and then there was a point where we
- 3737 were not really asked to develop guidance; we were asked
- 3738 to review guidance somebody else might have written and
- 3739 make sure this is okay. Sometimes our comments were
- 3740 taken and sometimes they weren't.
- 3741 Q Okay. It is helpful to know about the
- 3742 general involvement. In general, can you just talk a
- 3743 little more specifically about how the approval process
- 3744 worked for CDC guidance? Or is it so different in the
- 3745 context of a public health emergency that a regular
- 3746 process is not really relevant?
- 3747 A Yeah. I mean, an emergency would involve a
- 3748 different hierarchy than the usual. We have scientific
- 3749 communication and policy teams in the response, and a
- 3750 clearance of a strictly scientific product would just go
- 3751 through the scientific forum. Something that has policy
- 3752 implications would have others who needed to take a look.
- 3753 So the policy stuff would typically need more review
- 3754 because of its impact, and there are sometimes things

3755 that are kind of on the border. You can imagine, nursing

- 3756 home guidance. Is it really technical or are we going to
- 3757 say everybody needs to get tested every week? There's a
- 3758 lot of economic implications, so CMS would be part of
- 3759 those types of documents as we had joint interests in
- 3760 long-term care facility settings.
- 3761 So I think the principal thing that was different
- 3762 this time was the -- I'm not sure how good the
- 3763 communication and coordination was between the White
- 3764 House task force and the OMB/OIRA group, and the
- 3765 federal -- well, I guess it was the FRCC and then the
- 3766 JCC, which was the FEMA, HHS, CDC group of responders,
- 3767 really.
- There were perhaps multiple governance processes
- 3769 that weren't linked up effectively. So, you know, there
- 3770 were things where Dr. Birx would draft something and send
- 3771 it around and then receive comments within a couple
- 3772 hours. And then the question of either those or whatever
- 3773 was a little unclear.
- 3774 So after a certain point, CDC wasn't fully -- wasn't
- 3775 close enough to the driver's seat, I would say. Dr.
- 3776 Redfield may have been, but the full task forces were not
- 3777 necessarily close enough to the initiation of some of the
- 3778 quidance. We were more being tasked, and then not
- 3779 exactly sure why things weren't moved forward.

3780 I see. And was there ever a clear cadence, 0 3781 here are the approvers; once these three people signed 3782 off, it can be published? Or how did that work? 3783 Well, Mr. McGowan pretty much negotiated Α 3784 this. After the White House task force got stood up and got a little more staffing, we didn't have our scientists 3785 3786 trying to negotiate the changes. Our chief, Mr. McGowan, was trying to help keep things moving and negotiate, can 3787 you live with this? Is this wrong? You know, is enough 3788 3789 of what you all think is necessary included? So he was 3790 the go-between facilitating the process coming to 3791 conclusion. 3792 And so whether -- is it ready for posting or is it 3793 not? He might have been delivering that message. I don't think he was deciding, but he was communicating 3794 what had been decided on -- either through the White 3795 3796 House task force or that OMB processed. (Exhibit No. 5 was identified for 3797 3798 the record.) 3799 BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL]. Exhibit 5 is a document titled 3800 0 3801 "Recommendation Regarding the Use of Cloth Face 3802 Coverings, Especially in Areas of Significant Community-Based Transmission." This guidance was 3803 published on April 3rd, 2020. It was guidance that was 3804

3805 being introduced at that briefing we spoke about; is that

- 3806 right?
- 3807 A Yes, that's right. I'm looking at it, yes.
- 3808 (Exhibit No. 6 was identified for
- 3809 the record.)
- 3810 BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- 3811 O The next exhibit is an email chain that has a
- 3812 summary of the guidance. It has the guidance itself or a
- 3813 draft of it, rather, on the second page. The document is
- 3814 Bates stamped SSCC-9218, an email dated April 3rd 2020.
- 3815 So on this chain, Kyle McGowan received a copy on
- 3816 the lower part of the chain, you're copied, and he says,
- 3817 "Dr. Schuchat has reviewed and weighed in."
- 3818 The next part of the chain seems to show Mr. McGowan
- 3819 sending it to Dr. Redfield, and then at the very top of
- 3820 the chain we see Dr. Redfield forwarding it to OMB
- 3821 director Joseph Grogan, Deborah Birx, and Marc Short; is
- 3822 that correct?
- 3823 A Yes.
- 3824 Q So my question is simply whether these three
- 3825 individuals were regular participants or necessary
- 3826 participants even in the approval of CDC guidance at this
- 3827 point in time?
- 3828 A It's hard for me to know, because
- 3829 Dr. Redfield was in the room, so he was discussing -- we

3830 had material, he would take it in; he would be asked to

- 3831 clarify, correct, and we'd get the reference for this.
- 3832 So he was communicating back to us, they need more
- 3833 information.
- 3834 And I don't know whether it was just Mr. Grogan and
- 3835 Dr. Birx and Mr. Short who were in that chain, or if that
- 3836 was on behalf of the task force and the domestic policy
- 3837 council, which is, I guess, where Mr. Grogan was. I
- 3838 don't know. But this was coming out of that White House
- 3839 task force would be when, yes, you know, put it up or
- 3840 it's not ready.
- 3841 So this particular one, as you may recall, we had
- 3842 increasing evidence about the masks and were drafting not
- 3843 just what we wanted to say, but making it accessible,
- 3844 which is why the Surgeon General's video was a nice
- 3845 complement to it, to show people when we didn't yet have
- 3846 a supply chain how to make it accessible to everybody.
- 3847 Because it's bad to make a recommendation that you don't
- 3848 know how to follow through. So I don't know whether
- 3849 there were others.
- 3850 Q Was there anyone in particular who seemed to
- 3851 be driving or asking for guidance, or did it just vary
- 3852 depending on the guidance?
- 3853 A I don't really know. Dr. Redfield would
- 3854 communicate back to us.

3855 Q You described a process that involved a lot

- 3856 of negotiation and back and forth. Is that typical for
- 3857 CDC to draft guidance, or is this unusual?
- 3858 A This was a very unusual process. It's clear
- 3859 this was a very extraordinary pandemic, but the approach
- 3860 of who was influencing the direction was, I would say,
- 3861 highly unusual.
- 3862 Q I think we're just about at our hour, but I'm
- 3863 going to ask the question that I think my colleague was
- 3864 trying to ask you before.
- 3865 We've seen some reporting suggesting that because of
- 3866 the back and forth required or the multiple participants
- 3867 and sort of difficulty of getting new guidance drafted,
- 3868 CDC sometimes made recommendations in the forms of
- 3869 updates or things like that that could work around the
- 3870 approval process.
- Does that sound accurate to you, or do you know what
- 3872 that might have been referring to?
- 3873 A I don't know exactly what that's referring
- 3874 to, but I would say that there had been some looseness in
- 3875 calling something a guidance. And I think at a certain
- 3876 point in the response, there was an attempt to have a
- 3877 better discipline. That's not a quidance, that's a tool
- 3878 that is based on other guidance that is just putting into
- 3879 words that this industry will understand. Or partners

3880 who said, we love your business guidance. Can you make

- 3881 guidance for our business sector?
- 3882 So it wasn't new guidance, it was adapted, more
- 3883 customized implementation. So I don't know that there
- 3884 was workaround so much as more discipline, and this is an
- 3885 actual guidance policy. But there was, I
- 3886 think -- perhaps at a certain point there was fear of
- 3887 surprising. They didn't want to have something go up
- 3888 that was going to surprise authorities in Washington
- 3889 because they viewed it as a substantive release versus a
- 3890 paralyzed agency that couldn't meet the needs of the
- 3891 public health community.
- 3892 So there's probably -- I'm not aware of workarounds.
- 3893 I think there was a let's focus on the work that needs to
- 3894 be done. It's not in that policy sphere which we're not
- 3895 leading.
- 3896 Q Did most of the guidance that was published
- 3897 during this period actually -- could it have reached an
- 3898 idea or a perception of a need for it to originate within
- 3899 CDC, or was it mostly coming from the top down?
- 3900 A I can't say most. There were events that
- 3901 naturally led to a need for more -- you know, for us to
- 3902 figure out, what next? If you're saying let's take a
- 3903 pause or let's have people stay at home for a certain
- 3904 time. It was sort of natural to say, well, how do we

3905 turn that off? What's that going to look like? What is

- 3906 the criteria or triggers, or what's the best way for that
- 3907 to happen?
- 3908 So we may have begun initiating on the technical
- 3909 side of a likely needed set of guidances, while people in
- 3910 Washington were figuring out we're going to need these
- 3911 three things to get gueued up.
- 3912 And, again, this was a period where the situation
- 3913 every day was changing. The world knowledge was
- 3914 expanding, and the tools that we had, whether they were
- 3915 testing or treatment or learning about risks or highly
- 3916 effective subpopulations where lots of new issues were
- 3917 being identified, which individuals were more likely to
- 3918 have severe disease, who were more likely to get disease,
- 3919 what were the ways that could be mitigated.
- 3920 So I think probably both groups were initiating,
- 3921 trying to have good visibility and not doing the same
- 3922 thing, but being efficient working together.
- 3923 [Majority Counsel]. Let's go off the record since
- 3924 we are at a little bit past the hour.
- 3925 (Recess.)
- 3926 BY [MINORITY COUNSEL].
- 3927 Q We spent some time talking about Title 42
- 3928 expulsion authority. Was Title 42 expulsion authority or
- 3929 some resemblance of it still in effect when you left?

3930 A I'm not sure. I mean, look, today's my

- 3931 official last day, so I'm not sure about the timing. I
- 3932 honestly have really been off this summer, so I don't
- 3933 know where we are with some of these rules.
- 3934 Q Okay. Just for your awareness, the Biden
- 3935 Administration won a court case to keep it in place
- 3936 yesterday.
- 3937 We were talking about the February 25th CDC briefing
- 3938 that Dr. Messonnier gave and the President and the White
- 3939 House's reaction to it.
- 3940 Were you with the President on February 25th?
- 3941 A No, I wasn't on the 25th. No.
- 3942 Q The 26th?
- 3943 A Yes, I was.
- 3944 Q Okay. Did you have any firsthand knowledge
- 3945 of his reaction to everything?
- 3946 A Hold on one moment.
- 3947 There was a general conversation I was present for,
- 3948 but that's about as much as I can say.
- 3949 Q Okay. Thank you. My colleague quoted
- 3950 unnamed CDC sources from what I think is a CNN article
- 3951 that said the CDC feels they've been muzzled. And you
- 3952 responded, and I believe you characterized it as "we
- 3953 have."
- 3954 Were you the source of that quote?

- 3955 A No, I was not.
- 3956 Q Have you ever --
- 3957 A May I just maybe short-circuit all your
- 3958 questions that my only interactions with media during the
- 3959 course of this response has been with approval of the
- 3960 authorities, which was HHS, ASPA saying that I could
- 3961 speak to them. So I have not spoken off the record or on
- 3962 the record anonymously with any sources of media.
- 3963 And I would like to say on the record that some of
- 3964 the media reports that seem to have firsthand knowledge
- 3965 about me -- for instance, my reason for retiring and so
- 3966 forth -- were completely inaccurate. So I just want to
- 3967 get that on the record.
- 3968 Q Okay. What was your reason for retiring,
- 3969 then, since the media reports are inaccurate?
- 3970 A I have been looking forward to retirement for
- 3971 several years. But faced with the worst pandemic in a
- 3972 century, it wasn't the right time for me to do so during
- 3973 2020, but had planned that if a new director was
- 3974 identified, that I would want to have time to help orient
- 3975 them and get them set to go, and that there would be
- 3976 plenty of others to facilitate leadership across the
- 3977 agency.
- 3978 So I couldn't have had a more amazing 33-year public
- 3979 health career than I had, and the timing of my retirement

3980 was essentially long planned. And then once Dr. Walensky

- 3981 arrived and was such a quick study and a joy to work
- 3982 with, I felt really confident that the agency was in
- 3983 great hands. Not that I was holding the agency up, but
- 3984 just that the future was strong. And at the time that I
- 3985 planned to retire, to step down, things were going in a
- 3986 good direction so that it was a good -- my last official
- 3987 day on site was the 30th of June, practically the low
- 3988 point of cases all year. Sadly, the delta variant hasn't
- 3989 made the trend easy.
- 3990 But, anyway, essentially I had no fights with her or
- 3991 wasn't upset about any kind of guidance that had come
- 3992 out. I think she's a fantastic leader and is doing a
- 3993 great job.
- 3994 Q Well, thank you for your decades of service.
- 3995 Do you have any inside knowledge as to why Dr.
- 3996 Messonnier left the agency?
- 3997 A I don't.
- 3998 Q Okay. Since January 1st, 2020, have you
- 3999 testified before a federal grand jury about COVID?
- 4000 A Not a federal grand jury. I've only
- 4001 testified for Congress.
- 4002 O Okay. Have you been served with a subpoena
- 4003 to testify before a federal grand jury?
- 4004 A No, no, not to my knowledge. If something

- 4005 got lost, I haven't gotten it.
- 4006 Q Thank you. We were talking about the
- 4007 guidance approval process before. When official guidance
- 4008 is drafted, is it common to reach out to stakeholders
- 4009 during the approval process, both government or
- 4010 nongovernment?
- 4011 A For many kinds of guidance, it is very
- 4012 common, yes. It's a principle that you want to
- 4013 understand the constituency and have the constituency
- 4014 understand what the recommendation is. And Dr. Friedan
- 4015 actually had a line. He'd been a city health
- 4016 commissioner. When he joined the agency, he got a line
- 4017 for the staff: He didn't want us issuing guidance that
- 4018 prompted eye-rolling, meaning if they don't understand
- 4019 our world, then how the heck are we going to implement
- 4020 this?
- So it would be typical for us to confer with
- 4022 individuals and sometimes organizations as we're learning
- 4023 about the issue and the best way to go.
- Q Does that include both other government
- 4025 agencies and nongovernment organizations -- nonfederal
- 4026 government organizations?
- 4027 A It would depend on the particulars, because
- 4028 obviously some things have -- what's the word -- there
- 4029 may be proprietary implications or there may be

4030 commercial implications, and there's probably some

- 4031 guidance that can inform some individuals and not others.
- So I would say that the nature of the kind of
- 4033 guidance CDC issues in general would be -- when it's not
- 4034 regulatory -- would be the type, whether it be informal
- 4035 and formal ways to gather constituents in listening
- 4036 sessions, town halls, such as that.
- 4037 Q What are some of the topics of guidances that
- 4038 would involve nongovernmental outreach?
- 4039 A Well, I spoke earlier about the transit
- 4040 sector and masks, you know, that we were hearing from the
- 4041 airlines. Many of the private companies had issued
- 4042 requirements for airlines and were coming up with lots
- 4043 of -- you know, the Flight Attendants Association and so
- 4044 forth were getting beat up.
- 4045 So that's the kind of thing where those
- 4046 constituents' views, traveling public, flight attendants,
- 4047 airline executives, all of them had views on the
- 4048 recommendations before there was an order. So I would
- 4049 say that would be an example.
- 4050 Q Would schools be an example? Would you reach
- 4051 out to local state boards of education, the Department of
- 4052 Education, teachers?
- 4053 A Yes.
- 4054 Q What does that usually involve? You said

4055 town halls, listening sessions. Are there other ways

- 4056 that you do that reach-out?
- 4057 A Sometimes we have liaisons. In 2009 H1N1, we
- 4058 had a CDC public health person at the Department of
- 4059 Education and vice versa to sort of know your world. And
- 4060 so that would be a way to familiarize intergovernmental
- 4061 awareness.
- So we did a lot of joint -- during that response and
- 4063 both years of this response, lots of partner calls where
- 4064 we would talk about, you know, here's what's going on.
- 4065 What are the issues that you're concerned with here? And
- 4066 whether they were pushing for gleaning information about
- 4067 what's important to your constituency in terms of the
- 4068 situation.
- And often we would hear then about things we hadn't
- 4070 heard about and things we hadn't recognized, you know,
- 4071 whether it's -- I don't know, you know, issues that were
- 4072 front and center for that industry that weren't as
- 4073 obvious to the public health world, some of which the
- 4074 public health world really didn't have anything to do
- 4075 with and some of which it was helpful to us to have
- 4076 awareness.
- 4077 O You mentioned that was intergovernmental.
- 4078 Does that apply to nongovernmental as well? Mostly phone
- 4079 calls?

4080 A Well, just for the example, because you're

- 4081 asking usual. You know, with something like a hurricane,
- 4082 we pretty much have -- the American Red Cross will be in
- 4083 on emergency operations center as a box, helping us
- 4084 understand what the volunteer world is hearing and
- 4085 needing and how can we be coordinated.
- So we did tabletops for flu planning where we had
- 4087 industry, Disney was here, some of the big companies were
- 4088 here to figure out what they need for their workforce or
- 4089 their customers. This is the family of issues that
- 4090 they're going to be trying to manage for their continuity
- 4091 of operations or their worker protections. So I would
- 4092 say there was a variety of response.
- Really, the more open one can be, the better
- 4094 informed guidance can be. On the other hand,
- 4095 there's -- I would just say leave it at that.
- 4096 Q Okay. Do these events, either in person or
- 4097 phone calls, ever involve the CDC director directly
- 4098 communicating with the stakeholders?
- 4099 A Sure. In all administrations that I've been
- 4100 part of, yeah.
- 4101 Q And earlier you said that there was a
- 4102 reluctance for draft quidances to leave the agency. You
- 4103 mentioned going to OMB, OIRA, various other places. Is
- 4104 that a fair characterization of what you said?

- A Not really.
- 4106 Q Okay.
- 4107 A I'm trying to think what did I say. I might
- 4108 have misheard what you just said, but it didn't seem like
- 4109 I said that. So, no, that doesn't sound like a summary.
- 4110 Maybe you could rephrase it.
- 4111 Q I'll ask it then.
- Is there a reluctance for draft agency guidance to
- 4113 leave CDC?
- 4114 A When CDC is drafting guidance, CDC wants the
- 4115 guidance to see daylight. So if it's the type of
- 4116 guidance that needs OMB review, we certainly do want it
- 4117 to go to OMB. So I don't think there's a reluctance.
- 4118 Q Okay.
- 4119 A I may have misspoken or perhaps you misheard
- 4120 what I said, or I mis-communicated. Similar things, it
- 4121 wasn't just OMB.
- 4122 Q Within the reach-out process, I understand
- 4123 drafts go to OMB, OIRA, HHS, or other organizations.
- 4124 Would drafts be sent outside of government?
- 4125 A I think it would depend on what. For
- 4126 instance, we're working on some infection control
- 4127 quidance or laboratory quidance. Can we have a user take
- 4128 a look at it and see?
- The way that we actually do this in response is with

4130 the public health organizations. They will have

- 4131 committees that facilitate prompt review. The Council of
- 4132 State and Territorial Epidemiologists, the Infectious
- 4133 Disease Society of America, the Association of
- 4134 Practitioners of Infection Control, they're developing
- 4135 something. They can help us. They can inform on a
- 4136 technical side the way forward.
- You know, we may have -- particularly the public
- 4138 health providers in a usual response, we would want their
- 4139 input. Rather than like a million of their inputs
- 4140 individually, they will usually designate that committee
- 4141 of five people on behalf of the Council of State and
- 4142 Territorial Epidemiologists or the Infectious Disease
- 4143 Society of America will liaise with the CDC and give
- 4144 feedback.
- 4145 Q You said users. Does that include like who
- 4146 the guidance will actually be affecting beyond the
- 4147 technical side? Like if you're issuing guidance for how
- 4148 office workers should behave during the coronavirus
- 4149 pandemic, do you send it to large office corporations to
- 4150 look at?
- 4151 A What I would say is for the less technical
- 4152 issues, our practice would be a verbal communication.
- 4153 You know, we might set up a call with that stakeholder
- 4154 group. There was a business roundtable and so forth that

4155 would set up industry-wide calls and a subject matter

- 4156 expert or a deputy manager or something would give a
- 4157 guick snapshot of the issues that we're wrestling with
- 4158 and solicit feedback rather than lording of actual
- 4159 guidance. But I think it may depend on the topic and,
- 4160 you know, the familiarity of that world.
- 4161 I think in the transit, transportation, travel world
- 4162 there's a group, I forget what they call them, but the
- 4163 interagency, interdepartmental travel and transit people,
- 4164 they are just really used to convening and they have a
- 4165 way that they -- I think FAA organizes all the airline
- 4166 guides. Here's what everybody's thinking about. What do
- 4167 you all think about it? You know, pull it all together
- 4168 with all of their constituencies. And that's not just
- 4169 for this response, that's in general.
- So I would say that, regardless of administration,
- 4171 there's kind of a way that that type of thing would have
- 4172 been navigated to efficiently get feedback or to give
- 4173 need-to-know awareness. For instance, if there's going
- 4174 to be funneling, there's a lot of entities that need to
- 4175 know about in a way that doesn't compromise Wall Street
- 4176 decisions. So in a trusted way.
- 4177 O Would you characterize sending predecisional
- 4178 order deliberative documents to a nongovernmental group
- 4179 as uncommon?

- A Not really.
- 4181 Q Okay.
- 4182 A Yeah, that's where it just would depend on
- 4183 the sector. And whether it's whole documents or parts of
- 4184 documents, I don't think it's uncommon. And, of course,
- 4185 so -- I wouldn't say it's uncommon in terms of the
- 4186 responses I've been part of, which are a lot.
- When you send those out, do you get comments
- 4188 back or changes?
- 4189 A There would always be comments. The issue
- 4190 was everything is food for thought. And if it's a CDC
- 4191 document, the agency is making the decisions. If it's a
- 4192 government one, there would be a plan. But we get all
- 4193 kinds of conflicting comments from people about the
- 4194 bigger things that we're doing, because obviously the
- 4195 bigger they are, the more complex and perhaps multiple
- 4196 pieces on them.
- 4197 Q So an outside group wouldn't normally suggest
- 4198 draft language?
- A No, we get draft language. You should see my
- 4200 emails. Well, you probably have seen my emails. We get
- 4201 comments from individuals, which I think it's actually
- 4202 good that people care and want to express their views.
- 4203 But I don't think it would be surprising for us to get
- 4204 draft language just as you guys get draft language also.

- 4205 The question is what's done with it.
- 4206 Q So, what's done with it?
- 4207 A It will depend on the topic and the evidence
- 4208 and the state of things. You know, as I said before, in
- 4209 this pandemic, you know, something going on in March of
- 4210 year one might be quite different in October of year two
- 4211 or something.
- So the knowledge, interventions, we really don't
- 4213 have vaccines, we really don't have large-scale labs
- 4214 testing. Things keep changing, and we've learned that
- 4215 this is important, or we've actually learned there's this
- 4216 other stuff that could be important.
- So forget about the beginning, but -- you know, in
- 4218 the best world, and especially with technology now
- 4219 there's an easier way to gather input, to evaluate it and
- 4220 to formalize recommendations. I would say that some of
- 4221 our kind of peacetime processes have more time to have an
- 4222 orderly comment period and review and assessment of each
- 4223 comment. And then the response time is really critical.
- 4224 So how do you rapidly gather insights and continue to try
- 4225 to protect the nation?
- 4226 Q How are the draft comments you receive
- 4227 vetted?
- 4228 A Well, within the incident -- if this is some
- 4229 sort of guidance that the incident management structure

4230 is drafting, there's a whole clearance process as I

- 4231 mentioned. You know, does that contradict the evidence?
- 4232 Does that conflict with some other recommendations? In
- 4233 which case, which one has to get fixed up?
- And in that case, that would go up from the incident
- 4235 manager to the director and for her or him to -- you
- 4236 know, as I said, before chiefs of staff would be figuring
- 4237 out the OMB order/White House task force world to
- 4238 understand who else has assets.
- So depending if it's a scientific guidance or a
- 4240 policy type guidance, it may be adjudicated within the
- 4241 response or it may be adjudicated higher up.
- 4242 Q That's the same with nongovernmental
- 4243 comments? They would send an email back to you with hey,
- 4244 we want to change this for that. You would send it to
- 4245 technical experts to make sure that's okay, and then send
- 4246 it to other stakeholders to make sure that's okay?
- 4247 A It's hard to generalize there in terms
- 4248 of -- I would say individual comments like you're
- 4249 describing, it would be more typical that that would be
- 4250 helpful input for us to understand. Okay. The
- 4251 implications of that, whatever the comment is, are going
- 4252 to be important in the rollout of this guidance. Or
- 4253 we're going to need to get support because this isn't
- 4254 something that they can just do.

4255 You can imagine recommending home quarantine, that 4256 there are enormous numbers of social service supports 4257 that would be needed around telling individuals you need 4258 to stay home for seven days or ten days or 14 days. And 4259 so at that local health department level, they need to be 4260 prepared for that: Can this person really do that, 4261 protect their families and themselves and their 4262 workplace? How are we going to facilitate that? 4263 So that comment might be like, whoa, yeah, we'd 4264 better think about that if we're putting this out. And 4265 that can spawn a whole other chain of activity from other 4266 sectors as well. Okay. The community organizations are 4267 going to get together and help the health department. Or 4268 there may be economic relief that will help those who 4269 can't stay at home. 4270 So, really, every response is different and the nature of input -- I just can't tell. But I would say 4271 4272 nongovernmental partners are really important in an all 4273 of a society pandemic like this, because that's where the 4274 rubber's hitting the road. 4275 Did the CDC accept verbatim changes to the 4276 school reopening quidance from the American Federation 4277 for Teachers? 4278 I don't believe that's within the timeline Α 4279 that we're talking about.

4280 Mr. Barstow. And that's outside the scope of the

- 4281 interview today.
- 4282 [Minority Counsel]. Are you going to instruct her
- 4283 to not answer?
- 4284 Mr. Barstow. I am.
- 4285 [Minority Counsel]. Okay. That's all the questions
- 4286 I have. Thank you.
- 4287 [Majority Counsel]. So it's been about 20, 25
- 4288 minutes. Do you want another break before we get
- 4289 started, or do you want to keep going?
- The Witness. I think this time I can handle it
- 4291 knowing that we're probably talking about an hour.
- 4292 [Majority Counsel]. One of my colleagues is going
- 4293 to forward a few more exhibits that we didn't include in
- 4294 the prior packet, so we'll wait until after the next
- 4295 break to actually talk about them so people have time to
- 4296 print them out. But I just wanted to get warnings out so
- 4297 nobody is surprised when they get that email.
- 4298 BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- 4299 Q For now, I would like to keep talking about
- 4300 the guidance -- some of the coronavirus guidance
- 4301 documents that were published last year. We'll just put
- 4302 a selection of them and try to move as quickly as we can.
- 4303 So turning to what has been premarked as Exhibit 7.
- 4304 (Exhibit No. 7 was identified for

- the record.)
- 4306 BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- 4307 Q This is a draft, as I understand it, of a
- 4308 document that was never published. It was obtained by
- 4309 the Associated Press. And the reporting surrounding it
- 4310 suggests that it was part of CDC's planned reopening
- 4311 guidance to be published on or around May 1, 2020.
- Have you seen this before?
- 4313 A Yes, I have.
- 4314 Q So you were serving as the incident manager
- 4315 around the time that this was drafted; is that right?
- 4316 A Yes, that's correct.
- 4317 Q So why was this study published?
- 4318 A At the time in mid-March when the White House
- 4319 task force or federal government announced the 15-day
- 4320 pause, Dr. Redfield let us know that we should begin
- 4321 working right away on how do we unpause. And of course
- 4322 the pause is extended, but we got basically ordered or
- 4323 directed the very sensible idea that if we have a
- 4324 fairly -- if people are staying at home, what are the
- 4325 criteria for people to circulate?
- 4326 So I think that we were asked to develop particular
- 4327 quidance for reopening in that context of that very early
- 4328 spring stay-at-home guidance that had come out. So that
- 4329 was the initiation.

4330 During this period when I was incident manager, as I 4331 mentioned, the federal response coordination cell had 4332 stood up in Washington with FEMA, HHS, and CDC, and there 4333 was a community intervention task force or pillar within 4334 the FRCC that CDC co-led. And I forget who was in the department, but I'm blanking on which departments they 4335 4336 co-led it with. 4337 In any case, they were essentially the lead for this 4338 suite of materials working in that joint command center 4339 in Washington. But we reached back to Atlanta to the 4340 technical expertise we had in some of these areas. 4341 And then the issue of, well, could we not just have 4342 long-word documents, but could we have the visuals that 4343 would make it really easy for the different sectors to 4344 follow the pathways? So it was based on that request from, I believe, the White House communicated through 4345 4346 Dr. Redfield to both our agency and then to the FRCC 4347 community intervention task force to put something 4348 together for consideration. 4349 And is it correct that it was never 4350 published? 4351 I thought parts of it were, but not all of 4352 So there was a total evidence -- there was a backup document, Appendix F, I think, that had more than the 4353

flow charts. But I honestly -- as I mentioned, towards

4354

4355 the end of April, this was a big focus, and then in May

- 4356 we got the response and my mother passed away. So
- 4357 exactly which things got out versus not, I do believe the
- 4358 faith-based part of this didn't get okayed for release,
- 4359 and I don't know how much the rest of it mirrors what was
- 4360 released. Sorry, I just don't know.
- There's been reporting that the White House
- 4362 found this guidance, "overly prescriptive." And I don't
- 4363 know if that's referring to this particular part of the
- 4364 documents or other parts that were not published, but I'm
- 4365 just wondering if you received that feedback about this
- 4366 or anything associated with it?
- 4367 A I was at one meeting where this guidance as
- 4368 well as our surveillance plans were discussed, and this
- 4369 guidance was discussed at length. Why are we telling
- 4370 people? You know, there was a bit of -- I feel like I
- 4371 already told you this this morning, but there was a why
- 4372 are you doing this?
- And I said, you asked us to do this. That's why we
- 4374 drafted this.
- But I at that meeting heard that this might not
- 4376 be -- be careful what you ask for. If you ask us to
- 4377 develop guidance, we're going to; and if you don't like
- 4378 what it says, that's -- sorry.
- 4379 Q I'm sorry, did anyone say they didn't like

- 4380 what was said?
- 4381 A I don't think that they -- I think the
- 4382 issue -- at that meeting, that was the issue of OIRA
- 4383 wasn't comfortable with the faith-based piece and others
- 4384 were asking, well, why did you draft something?
- And I said, well, you asked us to draft something
- 4386 for that sector and so that's why we did it. And I don't
- 4387 know where in OIRA or exactly what the concerns were, but
- 4388 that seemed to generate concern. And perhaps, as I
- 4389 mentioned earlier, we had by this point -- in such a
- 4390 frequent practice for the American public to gather in
- 4391 person in a congregation of one sort or another, we had
- 4392 documented spread from pretty limited singing, talking
- 4393 kind of environment. So we did think it was important
- 4394 for us to put out some advice for that time.
- 4395 (Exhibit No. 8 was identified for
- 4396 the record.)
- 4397 BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- 4398 Q There's another document that we've marked as
- 4399 Exhibit 8 that was posted on CDC's website called
- 4400 Guidelines Opening Up America Again.
- 4401 Have you seen this?
- 4402 A Yes.
- 4403 Q I understand this could be one of three
- 4404 documents that you identified during a review you

4405 conducted this year as being posted on CDC's website,

- 4406 despite having to be sent to be finalized outside of the
- 4407 agency; is that right?
- 4408 A Yes. This was one of the three that I found
- 4409 in my review.
- The principal concern about this one was that it was
- 4411 drafted and was directed at the context of, I believe
- 4412 April 2020, and by the time of my review in
- 4413 January/February 2021, the context of the U.S. epidemic
- 4414 was very, very different. So I don't think there was
- 4415 much traffic to this document because it was an early
- 4416 one. But it was a little bit like a forensic, oh, wow,
- 4417 is that still up here? We should probably -- it might
- 4418 lead to confusion. So we took it down at that point
- 4419 rather than -- because it was not primarily drafted by
- 4420 us.
- 4421 Q What was the concern about it not being
- 4422 primarily drafted by CDC as opposed to just no longer
- 4423 being relevant generally?
- 4424 A In general, it's absolutely fine for
- 4425 different institutions or organizations to draft
- 4426 guidance. I think the issue of CDC posting something
- 4427 without it being clear the author and whose document this
- 4428 is can be confusing for the public.
- 4429 So there were times where our communication,

4430 digital, web operation was the most capable across HHS

- 4431 and then actually at times across federal governments.
- 4432 So we were sort of the location for things to be posted.
- 4433 But something that was another agency's document probably
- 4434 needed to be on their site, not ours.
- So but this one, that wasn't the issue of taking it
- 4436 down. It was we were at this other point. And this
- 4437 was -- as you can see, it's cobranded White House/CDC,
- 4438 but it maybe perhaps should be the White House that was
- 4439 posting it. And I believe at the time the White House
- 4440 didn't yet have a site to post it at. So that may be to
- 4441 the story on that one.
- 4442 Q You're incident manager at the time. There
- 4443 was an initiative called 15 Days to Slow the Spread,
- 4444 which I think later became 30 Days to Slow the Spread; is
- 4445 that right?
- 4446 A The 15 days, I think, started before me, but
- 4447 when it was extended, I was there. So I think the 15
- 4448 days might have been the 15th or 16th of March, and I
- 4449 came in on the 20th. So that announcement was the White
- 4450 House.
- 4451 Q Were you involved in discussions about the
- 4452 messaging surrounding either of those initiatives?
- 4453 A No, that messaging was really led out of the
- 4454 White House task force. So there were times where the

4455 first time I would see a document was after the press

- 4456 conference from the White House task force.
- 4457 Q This document Opening Up America Again was
- 4458 posted on CDC's website on April 16, 2020, and as I
- 4459 recall, the coroner's case numbers were still increasing
- 4460 at that time. Did you think that it was appropriate at
- 4461 that moment to be messaging guidelines on Opening Up
- 4462 America Again in this manner?
- 4463 A There are a few parts to your question.
- I would say that in April of 2020, there were very
- 4465 heterogeneous circumstances across the country. Some
- 4466 places had large outbreaks. Some places didn't really
- 4467 know what was going on. Some places probably didn't have
- 4468 much virus yet. So having a roadmap of what are the
- 4469 factors that are going to go into the commercial sector
- 4470 or the educational sector, that could be appropriate even
- 4471 if we're seeing increases in the Northeast and not yet in
- 4472 the Midwest or South.
- But I don't think it's inappropriate to be looking
- 4474 that way forward, and it may help places plan, because
- 4475 certainly part of that -- you know, places without a
- 4476 whole lot of disease where there's adequate spacing and
- 4477 so forth can probably open up before other places. These
- 4478 are the factors to consider.
- So that side of the timing is sort of okay. The

4480 issue is how is it communicated? And I would say that in

- 4481 April -- April 16, 2020, our national picture and what we
- 4482 had learned from Europe or Asia, it was not the time to
- 4483 tell the country great news. We can go back to how
- 4484 things were in January, because we were clearly seeing
- 4485 the virus alive in a lot of places.
- And I don't think a guidepost of what you should be
- 4487 looking for is inappropriate. So just that expectation
- 4488 that it's over, that's not appropriate.
- 4489 Q Understood.
- 4490 (Exhibit Nos. 9 and 10 were identified
- for the record.)
- BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- 4493 Q I'm going to move ahead to two documents that
- 4494 were published in May -- on May 22nd and 23rd, 2020.
- 4495 These are guidelines for communities of faith and we
- 4496 talked a little bit about this subject matter. And I
- 4497 understand that this coincides with the period of time
- 4498 when you were no longer the incident manager and you may
- 4499 have actually been on leave.
- Did you have any personal knowledge of the drafting
- 4501 or approval of these documents, Exhibits 9 and 10?
- 4502 A No, I didn't have personal knowledge of this
- 4503 one.
- 4504 Q In that case, we'll move on.

4505 (Exhibit No. 11 was identified for 4506 the record.) 4507 BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL]. 4508 There was a document published on March 9, 0 4509 2020 called Recommendations for Election Polling 4510 Locations. 4511 Α Mm-hmm. Exhibit 11? 4512 Q Yes. 4513 Α Mm-hmm. 4514 Were you involved in drafting or approval of Q 4515 this document? 4516 I was not involved in drafting or approval, 4517 but was involved with prioritizing the urgency of getting 4518 something out. This was one of those instances where, as the disease was accelerating around the country and the 4519 4520 response was busy with that, we got questions from the public and I believe poll workers about are you going to 4521 4522 give us guidance on how we should operate? Because, of 4523 course, the primary season was fast and furious then. 4524 And we were very appreciative of that notice, and our 4525 infection control venue team rapidly developed information. 4526 4527 So that was like a stat request kind of thing, like the public jurisdictions all around the country are about 4528

to deal with this. What ought they do? You know,

4529

4530 touchscreen, lines, spacing, what's the advice based on

- 4531 what you know right now?
- So, yeah, I was involved with the concept, but not
- 4533 the physical specific reviews and everything. And we got
- 4534 amazing positive feedback after it came out from those
- 4535 people who were having to oversee the polls. Oh, good.
- 4536 Now we can buy, we can prepare, we can staff, and we
- 4537 could be as orderly as possible.
- 4538 Q One of the items says, "Encourage mail-in
- 4539 methods of voting if allowed in the jurisdictions."
- Do you agree that that recommendation made sense at
- 4541 the time?
- 4542 A Yes. This would be very analogous to our
- 4543 workplace business guidance about telework when possible.
- 4544 If needed to be in person, you know, social distancing.
- 4545 So this would be accomplishing tasks in a safer way to
- 4546 not have people congregating, in March, when we had
- 4547 exponential growth in transmission.
- So, yeah, I absolutely agree that a mail-in approach
- 4549 would be safer for the public and the workers at the
- 4550 polls.
- 4551 (Exhibit No. 12 was identified for
- 4552 the record.)
- 4553 BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- 4554 Q In June, an update to this guidance was

4555 published and that is marked as Exhibit 12.

- 4556 Do you see that?
- 4557 A Yes.
- 4558 O This version removes the discussion of
- 4559 mail-in voting as a safer alternative and in fact
- 4560 highlights its risks.
- Were you aware of that change being made at the
- 4562 time?
- 4563 A No. This is something that I only became
- 4564 aware of recently. So this was a period where I wasn't
- 4565 involved in the response, and I find it surprising
- 4566 that that was taken out.
- 4567 Q Why is it surprising?
- 4568 A Because crowds, indoor in particular, are
- 4569 potentially places where amplification can occur. And
- 4570 this was a period where we were really trying to slow the
- 4571 spread and to take advantage of some of the progress that
- 4572 was being made in some of the jurisdictions.
- So the idea that what was essentially crowd control,
- 4574 by reducing the need for as many people to be in person
- 4575 in a short period of time by early voting and mail-in
- 4576 voting and so forth was counter to common sense at that
- 4577 point.
- 4578 Q So you don't have any knowledge of how that
- 4579 change came about?

A No, I was outside the response and don't have

- 4581 knowledge directly on that.
- 4582 Q Apart from those directives, do you know who
- 4583 at the agency would have knowledge of how this change
- 4584 came about?
- 4585 A Dr. Redfield or Mr. McGowan might know.
- 4586 Whether there were considerations, I'm not privy to.
- 4587 Q Okay. Thank you. I'll next refer you to
- 4588 Exhibit 13.
- 4589 (Exhibit No. 13 was identified for
- 4590 the record.)
- 4591 BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- 4592 Q This is a document that was published titled
- 4593 The Importance of Reopening America's Fall. It was
- 4594 posted on July 23rd, 2020 and then removed from CDC's
- 4595 website on October 29th, 2020.
- 4596 I understand that this was one of the documents
- 4597 identified in the review as having been developed or
- 4598 finalized outside of the agency?
- 4599 A That's right.
- 4600 Q What did you learn about this document and
- 4601 how it came to be posted on the CDC website?
- 4602 A Let me state that I was not part of the
- 4603 response directly at this time; that my direct knowledge
- 4604 is limited.

4605 My recollections about this might be affected by 4606 what I read in the media, and I can't differentiate that 4607 from the agency's inside information. But I do recall 4608 that this was viewed as -- that the team was handed this 4609 essentially to post and had not drafted it. And on the 4610 part of staff, some of whom were quite expert in education and school health issues, I think concern that 4611 this be read as more of a thought piece rather than a 4612 4613 mutual status document. 4614 So there was some concern that it was being put out as a CDC piece. Whether it's appropriate to be put out, 4615 4616 certainly lots of people would want this to be put out, but whether it should be put out with a CDC orient rather 4617 4618 than whoever had initiated this or whatever institution 4619 had drafted it. So I think that in terms of the agency's credibility 4620 and control, this may have been kind of a low point for 4621 4622 some of the response staff that was working hard to get 4623 documents out, and then a document they weren't aware of 4624 was put out as a release from the agency. So 4625 that's -- those comments are influenced probably by, you 4626 know, retrospect and media articles. But I do know 4627 that -- so that's all I should say. 4628 In my review, this had already been taken down. 4629 So -- by the time that I did my review.

4630 Q Your assessment that this was a low point,

- 4631 was that your view at the time it was published, or is
- 4632 that a conclusion you came to after dealing with staff in
- 4633 the course of your review?
- 4634 A I wouldn't say this document was the low
- 4635 point. But I think the summer of 2020 was a very
- 4636 challenging period for the agency, because at this point
- 4637 we knew a lot more than we knew in the winter. And while
- 4638 some things were moving full force, there was a lot of
- 4639 concern about resurgence of the disease in the fall and
- 4640 our ability to protect healthcare, to protect people, to
- 4641 mitigate disease, clearly trying to prepare for
- 4642 vaccination if or when that became possible.
- But the idea that -- I think it was a low point in
- 4644 the summer that there was a feeling like there was a bit
- 4645 of a denial going on about how much of a risk the country
- 4646 was under versus how to balance the economic, the mental
- 4647 health, social, and health needs of our communities. So
- 4648 I think this was a period where, perhaps for many staff,
- 4649 the feeling that CDC was able to protect our science
- 4650 brand became, you know, more at risk.
- When you conducted your review, did you
- 4652 obtain any information about how this document came to be
- 4653 posted on the CDC's website?
- 4654 A No. I didn't have the direct information

4655 about that even during the review, just that it was

- 4656 already taken down. That document that didn't come from
- 4657 us was no longer there. So -- but the time and date and
- 4658 so forth is what I got.
- 4659 O One of the statements in this document
- 4660 includes, "There were very few reports of children being
- 4661 the primary source of COVID-19 transmission among family
- 4662 members."
- And then there's also a statement that children who
- 4664 are asymptomatic, "are unlikely to spread the virus."
- 4665 Were those conclusions clear at the time?
- 4666 A No, not to my knowledge. CDC initiated a
- 4667 series of household studies early in the pandemic to try
- 4668 to understand when there was a case confirmed, were
- 4669 others also infected? Who was symptomatic first, you
- 4670 know, how did things move?
- We supported several state and local health
- 4672 departments with investigations of outbreaks. A
- 4673 childcare one, I believe, in Utah. You know, just a
- 4674 family of investigations to help us understand.
- You know, the information from populations of course
- 4676 was that children were underrepresented in
- 4677 hospitalizations. Of course, factors for chronic disease
- 4678 and age might have -- the elderly have their own risks,
- 4679 but it was a critical factor to understand the dynamics

4680 in children, their actual risk of both COVID. And what

- 4681 we learned was the multisymptom inflammatory complex.
- So it was a big priority to learn about what we
- 4683 could about children. We did several MMWRs on the data
- 4684 for hospitalizations. Who are these kids? Are they ones
- 4685 with known risk factors or are they ones with known
- 4686 chronic conditions? What about the MSI-C condition?
- 4687 What's that about? And who's likely to get it? And what
- 4688 are the consequences?
- So I don't think we were yet at that stage ready to
- 4690 say, hey, no problem. But we all knew it was important
- 4691 to understand when children congregate, what happens. As
- 4692 in the summer camp outbreaks or evaluations tested.
- 4693 (Exhibit No. 14 was identified for
- the record.)
- 4695 BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- 4696 Q You mentioned something about -- some
- 4697 reporting about this. I have Exhibit 14 here, a New York
- 4698 Times article. This article actually includes segments
- 4699 and they are blown up within the document on pages 2 and
- 4700 6. There's an email sent by Dr. Birx to Dr. Redfield,
- 4701 and the reporting indicates that she attached a guidance
- 4702 document that had been drafted by SAMHSA, the Substance
- 4703 Abuse and Mental Health Services Administration, which is
- 4704 also attached to this document at the end.

Did you receive that email at the time or are you

- 4706 otherwise familiar with it also from this article?
- 4707 A I do not recall seeing this email. And it's
- 4708 helpful for me to see it, because I know some people
- 4709 talked about that SAMHSA document, but I didn't have
- 4710 direct knowledge who had drafted. So I guess I didn't
- 4711 read this article or go to the link about this article.
- 4712 So I am seeing this for the first time, and I don't
- 4713 believe I was copied on this email.
- 4714 Q And you may have said this. You haven't seen
- 4715 this SAMHSA document that's attached?
- 4716 A No, I don't recall it. Sorry.
- 4717 Q There was other guidance related to school
- 4718 reopenings published around this time. Were you involved
- 4719 in or otherwise aware of any of that when it was
- 4720 published?
- A No, I wasn't involved. I was either -- that
- 4722 summer -- by this point in the year, I was essentially
- 4723 clearing MMWRs, but not engaged in the response or the
- 4724 guidance development and review.
- 4725 Q So a guidance or response wouldn't have
- 4726 passed through your desk, in other words?
- 4727 A I'm sorry, could you repeat that?
- 4728 Q So quidance that was drafted, you said, the
- 4729 coronavirus response around this time wouldn't have

- 4730 passed by you necessarily?
- 4731 A Yes. For July, August, no, it wouldn't have.
- 4732 I might have learned about it after it was posted and
- 4733 wanted to understand, but I wasn't part of that chain
- 4734 that was providing input or insight. There were others
- 4735 within the formal response doing that.
- 4736 (Exhibit Nos. 15, 16 and 17 were
- identified for the record.)
- 4738 BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- 4739 Q So the next three exhibits, in that case,
- 4740 might be documents that you have less familiarity with,
- 4741 but I still want to make sure because they were widely
- 4742 reported.
- 4743 It is Exhibits 15, 16, and 17, and they are each
- 4744 titled Overview of Testing for SARS-CoV-2, COVID-19.
- 4745 Exhibit 15 is dated July 17, 2020, Exhibit 16 is dated
- 4746 August 24, 2020, and then Exhibit 17 is dated
- 4747 October -- hold on, I'm sorry -- September 18th, 2020.
- The version that was updated on August 24th changed
- 4749 a statement in earlier guidance which recommended such
- 4750 change for close contact of persons with concerned
- 4751 coronavirus infections. It says, "You do not necessarily
- 4752 need a test unless you are a vulnerable individual or
- 4753 your healthcare provider or local health officials
- 4754 recommend you take one."

4755 First of all, I just talked a lot, but are you 4756 familiar with these changes that took place at the time? 4757 When the August 24th document was posted and 4758 released, I was contacted by a partner, an expert who was 4759 concerned about the quidance and wondered, what was the rationale? What were we thinking? And I wasn't familiar 4760 4761 with this before it came out, and so I looked into it and spoke with the leadership of the response to understand 4762 4763 what happened? That doesn't seem to follow. 4764 There were two things. One was, if there's an asymptomatic contact, it's okay, they didn't necessarily 4765 4766 need to be tested. But also, the issue of we had in the earlier draft apparently had a line about -- the draft 4767 4768 under development had a line about maybe they should stay 4769 home during that period until they were out of the incubation period or have an appropriate negative result 4770 showing that they're not still incubating. And both of 4771 4772 those things were taken out, you know, the don't bother 4773 testing necessarily, but also don't restrict our motion, 4774 movement. And that was very counter to the idea in 4775 August 2020 of trying to reduce the risk of spread and 4776 reintroduction or escalation in different environments. 4777 So when that came out and the colleague contacted 4778 me, I said, I don't really know what the rationale was. 4779 Let me see if I can learn more.

4780 I did actually get the documents, which I don't know 4781 if they were shared -- I don't know if these were part of 4782 the record for you all, but I did get the extensive 4783 history of this document under review. And there were, I 4784 think, 22 or something, there were many versions of this draft, and the CDC experts were pretty concerned about 4785 4786 this August 24th version. So somebody did a careful 4787 comparison of documents to see, well, what's in it, what 4788 isn't in it, and what were our technical concerns. 4789 So you could sort of see how this thing evolved, 4790 because there was frequent comments in earlier drafts as 4791 it was moving towards completion. And then I guess from 4792 the second-to-last to the last version, that change about 4793 the asymptomatic contact was introduced. 4794 And all that to say that this was another low point in confusion for our partners about why the change was 4795 4796 being made. It didn't make sense to most of the public 4797 health community. And was CDC -- people really did look 4798 to us for advice. And if this is what you're advising 4799 and you can't even explain why you were advising it, it's because we weren't really advising it. 4800 4801 So I didn't have a role in developing, drafting, 4802 reviewing. But after it came out, I looked into it because of that, due to concern on the part of the 4803 4804 practitioners of why wouldn't we want the asymptomatic

4805 contacts to stay home during that period and get tested

- 4806 to be able to understand whether their contacts also
- 4807 needed to be quarantined or -- you know, self-quarantined
- 4808 or isolated.
- So it seemed to go against the idea of trying to
- 4810 slow spread and contain ongoing infection from spreading
- 4811 further.
- So a lot there, but I didn't know if part of the
- 4813 documents you all had gotten was with that paper trail of
- 4814 how this all got developed.
- 4815 [Majority Counsel]. I'm not sure if we have that,
- 4816 but I do want to let agency counsel know that if it
- 4817 hasn't been produced, it's pretty clearly responsive and
- 4818 we'll follow up on that.
- 4819 BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- 4820 Q I have a number of questions about everything
- 4821 you just said, just to start.
- 4822 Who was the person that called you originally? Was
- 4823 it somebody outside of CDC?
- A Can you just hold on one second?
- 4825 Q Yes.
- 4826 A I'm just double-checking.
- 4827 Dr. Mike Osterholm contacted me, a noted public
- 4828 health expert who was often speaking publicly. And he
- 4829 was like, okay, if this has been the quidance, what the

- 4830 heck are you guys thinking?
- And that was where I didn't have an answer and
- 4832 needed to go look into it. But I believe others were
- 4833 contacted by other partner groups. I think there were
- 4834 official protests about this and so forth from some of
- 4835 the professional groups.
- 4836 Q Who did you then go to obtain the information
- 4837 about what had happened?
- 4838 A I went to our incident manager.
- 4839 Q Who?
- 4840 A So Dr. Henry Walke was the incident manager
- 4841 for the longest period. Really I think from July 1st
- 4842 until this past week.
- So I went to him to say, do you have a sense of what
- 4844 happened here? And he shared with me kind of this
- 4845 point-by-point review of the evolution.
- 4846 You know, this was an important work. Admiral Brett
- 4847 Giroir, who was the testing czar, was convening the big
- 4848 picture of testing, because so much had been learned, so
- 4849 many tools were available. There was a need for a big
- 4850 picture, everything you need to know about testing in one
- 4851 place.
- So this document was developed over several weeks at
- 4853 least with several of the HHS entities contributing,
- 4854 reviewing, and revising. And then this last version that

4855 went out, I don't think either -- in media reports,

- 4856 Admiral Giroir distanced himself from the final piece.
- Dr. Fauci, he commented on the earlier draft. He
- 4858 was having surgery when the thing was finalized, and, of
- 4859 course, it was updated later without that change.
- So this wasn't -- sorry, I don't even remember the
- 4861 question.
- 4862 Q No, I think the question was who you went to
- 4863 find out --
- 4864 A Yeah. I went to Dr. Giroir to ask his brief
- 4865 summary, and he shared with me a written one.
- 4866 Q At the time, he was familiar with the advice
- 4867 having been changed to advice about testing asymptomatic
- 4868 close contact?
- 4869 A He was familiar with what had happened and
- 4870 shared the version evolution with me. So he was aware,
- 4871 and also he knew that this was the final that had gone
- 4872 out and that that was how -- and our team just tried to
- 4873 document what are the inaccuracies so that if we did get
- 4874 a chance to update it, we could fix those.
- 4875 Q Did he tell you who had instituted these
- 4876 changes that were inaccurate?
- 4877 A I believe it was just the White House. I
- 4878 don't know who.
- 4879 Q Did he mention -- he didn't mention any

- 4880 names, possibly Scott Atlas?
- 4881 A I don't recall. I know that's been what the
- 4882 media has said. In some of the notes I got from him, it
- 4883 looked like there were -- in a much earlier draft there
- 4884 was some feedback from --
- 4885 Mr. Barstow. Stop.
- The Witness. Stop? Okay. I don't know. I don't
- 4887 know.
- 4888 [Majority Counsel]. Kevin, you're on mute.
- 4889 Mr. Barstow. I think we're happy to follow up on
- 4890 this one, but I don't think we should get into potential
- 4891 institutional interests regarding the clearance process
- 4892 today since Dr. Schuchat is here voluntarily, and I don't
- 4893 think we're prepared for that today. But I'll be happy
- 4894 to continue that conversation on this topic.
- 4895 [Majority Counsel]. Okay. Let's have a continuing
- 4896 conversation about it, because I do think we want to know
- 4897 what happened that led to this change.
- But, Dr. Schuchat, we wouldn't want you to testify
- 4899 beyond your personal knowledge. So happy to move on from
- 4900 here.
- 4901 BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- 4903 revised version then being posted on -- was it September
- 4904 18th, I believe?

4905 Α What I am aware of is there was substantial 4906 public health and clinical confusion. There was an 4907 attempt to clarify with some verbal -- I can't remember 4908 if it was a hearing or an interview that Dr. Redfield 4909 tried to explain the rationale. I think he tried to walk back from you shouldn't get tested necessarily, you 4910 4911 didn't necessarily need to be tested, and with some 4912 language about if you're going to get tested, it should 4913 be an actionable result in the sense that you should do 4914 something different if there was a result. 4915 I don't believe that issue of staying home, not 4916 circulating was -- that he clarified that part. But I 4917 think that the partner groups and those who were 4918 implementing the contact tracing had so many questions 4919 that it was pretty evident that an update was needed. 4920 So whether there was negotiation in order to update it or -- I don't have the specifics about that, but I 4921 4922 know that update followed as quickly as possible, which 4923 was September 18th. 4924 Did that guidance on September 18th correct the inaccuracies in the earlier guidance? 4925 4926 Α That's my understanding, is that the point 4927 there was to have the information be more -- whether you want to say to make it clear or to change what was 4928 4929 written in our August 24th, I think the September 18th

4930 guidance was at that point, based on the tests available

- 4931 at that point and the availability of the different types
- 4932 was something that more of the experts were able to stand
- 4933 behind.
- 4934 Q Do you know why it took almost a month, maybe
- 4935 three weeks, August 24th to September 18th, to make those
- 4936 corrections?
- 4937 A No, I didn't. I don't have any knowledge of
- 4938 that.
- 4939 Q Okay. Moving on to a different subject of
- 4940 guidance. The next three documents are all versions of
- 4941 Considerations for Restaurants and Bars. So these are
- 4942 marked as Exhibits 18, 19, and 20. Eighteen is dated May
- 4943 27, 2020, Exhibit 19 is dated September 6, 2020, and
- 4944 Exhibit 20 is dated November 18th, 2020.
- 4945 (Exhibit Nos. 18, 19 and 20 were
- 4946 identified for the record.)
- 4947 BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- 4948 Q The Wall Street Journal reported that the OMB
- 4949 director and other OMB officials had been urging
- 4950 Dr. Redfield to make changes to the May 27th guidance
- 4951 that recommended social distancing for bars and
- 4952 restaurants. I believe that the September 5th version
- 4953 was edited to contain general recommendations in favor of
- 4954 social distancing that were guiding people to stay six

- 4955 feet away from each other.
- Do you know what happened that led to this change?
- 4957 A No, I don't have direct information about
- 4958 this, sorry.
- 4959 Q Did anyone ever relate concerns about the
- 4960 same to you?
- 4961 A I don't recall. Yeah, I don't recall this
- 4962 being among the things people brought to my attention.
- 4963 Q Moving on to Exhibit 21.
- 4964 (Exhibit Nos. 21, 22 and 23 were
- 4965 identified for the record.)
- 4966 BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- 4967 Q This is a document that is entitled, "How
- 4968 COVID-19 Spreads." Actually, this is another series and
- 4969 I think we may have mixed up the order here, but all
- 4970 three documents, Exhibits 21, 22, 23, are titled "How
- 4971 COVID-19 Spreads." There is a version dated September
- 4972 18, a version dated an update on September 21st, and then
- 4973 an October 5th update.
- Do you have all three of those in front of you?
- 4975 A Yes, I do. I have them all, yes.
- 4976 Q Are you familiar with all three versions of
- 4977 this document?
- 4978 A I'm not familiar with the specific contents.
- 4979 I have a general recollection of the sequence of events

4980 of frequent updates of the same sort of document. I have

- 4981 a general recollection of what was happening.
- 4982 Q Okay. Well, tell me what you recall
- 4983 happening at the time.
- 4984 A You know, I think this is my recollection
- 4985 without having been involved in any of the versions. But
- 4986 what I believe I heard at the time was that one part of
- 4987 the response was drafting something without awareness
- 4988 that there was another group working on it, and there was
- 4989 a miscommunication with our Joint Information Center when
- 4990 the one group, when that task force was done, I think the
- 4991 Joint Information Center posted it thinking that it was
- 4992 all the way through. And then -- it was recommended,
- 4993 wait a minute, that's just the early stage because it's
- 4994 not been cross-walked.
- 4995 So this may have been a -- and there's a lot of
- 4996 nuances in how language is used and what the implications
- 4997 are. So I think this was one of those times where there
- 4998 was some internal disorganization rather than any kind of
- 4999 interference or pressure to change wording.
- 5000 So that was my understanding of this one, but that
- 5001 is without having read all three versions to know what
- 5002 changed. Just that there was -- it wasn't ready for
- 5003 prime time, but it accidentally got posted, let's get it
- 5004 ready. And I don't know why there were two more

5005 versions. I don't know what happened that they couldn't

- 5006 get it figured out in one. But, again, people were
- 5007 working 24/7 to the best of their abilities and things
- 5008 happen.
- 5009 Q There's language in here about airborne
- 5010 transmissions. Separate from the incident that led to
- 5011 the change in this document, did you ever hear concerns
- 5012 or data about referring to the coronavirus as an airborne
- 5013 disease?
- 5014 A Yes, I think that the public health and
- 5015 clinical community has had some challenges with
- 5016 terminology. For some, airborne diseases are typically
- 5017 spread at great distance from one person to another, you
- 5018 know, as the norm. For others, it's just a shorthand for
- 5019 aerosol, that there are times where the particles can
- 5020 float and go further with travel spread, and that
- 5021 everybody doesn't mean the same thing when they use that
- 5022 term.
- 5023 So I know that the phrase "airborne transmission"
- 5024 seemed interpreted differently by different folks with
- 5025 one that made the response by WHO and a lot of groups
- 5026 trying to say, well, can we actually get underneath the
- 5027 wording and say what we're really talking about? Because
- 5028 people are talking past each other with some of the
- 5029 terms.

5030	(Exhibit Nos. 37, 38 and 39 were
5031	identified for the record.)
5032	BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
5033	Q I want to go back in time. But before we do
5034	that, do you now have the documents that we've circulated
5035	at the beginning of this hour that are labeled Exhibits
5036	37 through 39?
5037	A I don't.
5038	Q Okay.
5039	A Yes.
5040	Q This goes back to April 2020, when I
5041	understand you were the incident manager. So I
5042	understand there were several outbreaks early on at meat
5043	packing facilities around the country.
5044	A That's right.
5045	Q Were you involved in the response or
5046	investigation of those outbreaks?
5047	A These were being done when I was incident
5048	manager, and we prioritized getting teams in place with
5049	the right type of expertise to support appropriate
5050	investigation in conjunction with the state or local
5051	authorities.
5052	This involved both our industrial hygiene worker
5053	safety individuals from our National Institute for
5054	Occupational Safety and Health or our worker worker

5055 safety task force, I believe, it was called at the time,

- 5056 as well as individuals from our refugee health program
- 5057 who are used to populations in lots of different
- 5058 situations. So we had a -- an epidemiologist and others.
- 5059 So we had multidisciplinary teams deployed, first to
- 5060 one of the facilities and then to several, and then did
- 5061 other consultations long distance.
- But it became a very intense focus while I was
- 5063 incident manager. And my main role was calling our
- 5064 director of the National Institute for Occupational
- 5065 Safety and Health, saying this is important. We need
- 5066 experts on the ground and telling the response, you know,
- 5067 we need to disseminate this as quickly as possible.
- 5068 Please prepare an MMWR, which they did.
- I wasn't involved in the guidance that they
- 5070 developed. I would say, although I guess this is a trip
- 5071 report -- is that what this is? This is a trip report.
- 5072 Usually our team on the ground will assess things and
- 5073 write a quick trip report and then follow up later with
- 5074 more detail. So I didn't review this trip report, I
- 5075 guess, that is Exhibit 37.
- I don't recall reviewing this. But the role that I
- 5077 described was how, yes, this was a big focus. Were these
- 5078 different reports or is it the same report, different
- 5079 versions? Yeah, I wasn't working on any of this. I was

5080 more like a traffic cop than on clearance on this

- 5081 investigation.
- 5082 Q So there have been reportings that there
- 5083 was -- well, there are changes that I think are visible
- 5084 if you read the two versions of the report.
- For example, the April 22nd version has qualifiers
- 5086 such as if feasible, with that being the qualifier, "All
- 5087 employees should wear the face covering being used by the
- 5088 company to cover their nose and mouth in all areas of the
- 5089 plant." This is on page 7 of the Exhibit 38.
- On the same page, the third bullet says that,
- 5091 "Employees should wear the supplied facial covering to
- 5092 cover their nose and mouth, if possible."
- 5093 Exhibit 38 has the same language, but without the
- 5094 it's feasible, it's possible.
- There are also recommendations in Exhibit 37 that
- 5096 weren't included in Exhibit 38.
- 5097 So you weren't familiar with these tables before?
- Not before they came out. Again, this was an
- 5099 incident where later I became aware through -- I don't
- 5100 remember if it was media or FOIAs, about the issues and
- 5101 the same questions. I believe this was Dr. Redfield
- 5102 leading the decisionmaking on this work. My role, as I
- 5103 said, was let's get the right people on the ground,
- 5104 multiple places, urgent, and let's get what we find out

5105 quickly so that we share what we know because this may

- 5106 affect other sectors, and these are really complex work
- 5107 environments that need to be protected.
- 5108 O There has been a claim that Dr. Redfield had
- 5109 a phone call with the Agriculture Secretary on April 22nd
- 5110 2020, which is the same day that the memo was revised.
- 5111 Do you have any awareness of that call or what came out
- 5112 of it?
- 5113 A No, I don't. I just have the media type of
- 5114 information that you just shared. I did not speak with
- 5115 Dr. Redfield about that or have any direct awareness of
- 5116 what happened if he had that call.
- 5117 Q It's also been reported that the vice
- 5118 president's chief of staff, Marc Short, instructed,
- 5119 directed Dr. Redfield to soften the recommendations at
- 5120 the industry's request.
- 5121 Did you hear about that directly from anyone at CDC?
- 5122 A No, I didn't hear about that directly from
- 5123 anyone at CDC or from others outside of CDC.
- 5124 Q Generally, how involved was Marc Short in
- 5125 this CDC aspect of the coronavirus response? How often
- 5126 did you -- was he visible to you as incident manager or
- 5127 otherwise?
- 5128 A You know, as incident manager, you know, I
- 5129 was going through Dr. Redfield. There were -- you know,

5130 I had a lot of contacts with Admiral Giroir. I think

- 5131 with Mr. Short, I wouldn't have had contact with him. I
- 5132 don't recall ever being directly contacted by him or
- 5133 being on some emails with him. So I think he would have
- 5134 been directly dealing with Dr. Redfield, I believe.
- Other than Admiral Giroir, who else at HHS or
- 5136 in the White House task force did you have the most
- 5137 contact with throughout the response?
- 5138 A The Commissioned Corps offices, the
- 5139 Commissioned Corps headquarters, there were a lot of
- 5140 staffing needs. So Admiral Susan Orsega was in frequent
- 5141 contact as we were trying to figure out getting more
- 5142 correction officers deployed, or how are offices
- 5143 being -- which mission might they be part of.
- 5144 The Surgeon General at times -- I think Surgeon
- 5145 General Adams contacted me about, how would you explain
- 5146 this or some questions about do you all have more
- 5147 information about this topic or that? Because he was
- 5148 doing quite a bit of media.
- You know, early on with the ASPR, Dr. Kadlec. But
- 5150 once things shifted to that NRCC, the teams in place in
- 5151 Washington were dealing more directly with ASPR. I
- 5152 wasn't dealing with them, except with a few exceptions
- 5153 around the Diamond Princess situation.
- So with the White House, we were pretty much going

5155 through Dr. Redfield or Mr. McGowan in general, or I was

- 5156 delegating to others for, you know, they need that
- 5157 version of the document. I wasn't directly doing
- 5158 negotiations at all.
- 5159 We were trying to respect the NRCC as what we were
- 5160 feeding into and -- as well of course for their director
- 5161 and his information needs.
- [Majority Counsel]. I think we are almost at our
- 5163 hour, so we can go ahead and go off the record and take a
- 5164 five-minute break.
- 5165 (Recess.)
- 5166 BY [MINORITY COUNSEL].
- Dr. Schuchat, are you aware of March 13, 2020
- 5168 CMS and CDC guidance regarding nursing homes?
- 5169 A Yeah, in general. I guess I'd need to see
- 5170 just to -- yes. In general, we were issuing guidance
- 5171 together with CMS around that time.
- 5172 O I'll read a little bit from it.
- 5173 So it says it was entitled Guidance for Infection
- 5174 Control and Prevention of Coronavirus Disease 2019 in
- 5175 Nursing Homes.
- It says, "Nursing homes should admit any individual
- 5177 that they would normally admit to their facility,
- 5178 including individuals from hospitals where a case of
- 5179 COVID-19 was/is present only if the nursing home can

5180 follow Centers for Disease Control quarantine and

- 5181 quidance."
- 5182 What would have been your quarantine guidance on
- 5183 March 13th?
- 5184 A I don't have the specifics in front of me.
- 5185 What I can say is that the evidence-based underpinning
- 5186 quarantine recommendations evolved as we learned more
- 5187 about the duration of infectiousness.
- 5188 So initially I believe we were recommending 14 days
- 5189 after the onset of symptoms. And then eventually more
- 5190 information was gathered about, if a negative test was
- 5191 available by day seven, perhaps that could be shortened
- 5192 to ten days. But it was different with -- across people
- 5193 who could have longer durations. So exactly what our
- 5194 recommendations were on March 13th, I don't recall.
- But I would just state that the issue of one
- 5196 infectious person, whether it's a staff or a patient
- 5197 entering a long-term care facility, on March 13th we were
- 5198 aware that this was extremely dangerous in terms of the
- 5199 vulnerability of the population. And that was really
- 5200 what was behind that multiple -- the challenging
- 5201 outbreaks in Seattle counties and some of the early
- 5202 outbreaks in New York state.
- 5203 O So as you just said, it would have been
- 5204 dangerous for a nursing home -- for an infected person to

5205 enter a nursing home, staff, patient, anything?

- 5206 A If you knew they were infectious, yeah.
- 5207 Q So a few states issued some guidance around
- 5208 March 13th. I'll read from New York's in particular.
- 5209 The title of the guidance was called Hospital
- 5210 Discharges and Admissions to Nursing Homes, issued on
- 5211 March 25, 2020. And it said, "No resident shall be
- 5212 denied readmission or admission to the NH solely based on
- 5213 a confirmed or suspected diagnosis of COVID-19."
- 5214 Would it have been CDC or CMS guidance to allow
- 5215 confirmed or suspected diagnosis of COVID-19 into a
- 5216 nursing home?
- 5217 A I'm not looking at the two documents, I
- 5218 guess, to comment, so I would not want to speculate about
- 5219 the differences you point out.
- 5220 Q Okay.
- 5221 A I can imagine, for instance, that there were
- 5222 some nursing homes that were setting up isolation wards,
- 5223 they were cohorting people, they were setting up
- 5224 quarantine areas. We call that in some jurisdictions the
- 5225 balance between having beds in the hospital for acutely
- 5226 ill people and having isolation guarantine set up
- 5227 elsewhere was an ongoing challenge.
- 5228 So I don't have the specifics of what New York state
- 5229 was doing and whether it was or was not in conflict with

- 5230 the CMS guidance at the time, I'm sorry.
- 5231 Q Well, I'll ask. New York's guidance went on
- 5232 and said, "Nursing homes are prohibited from requiring a
- 5233 hospitalized resident who is determined medically stable
- 5234 to be tested for COVID-19 prior to admission."
- Do you think, prior to readmission to a nursing
- 5236 home, a patient should have a negative COVID test?
- 5237 A On March -- again, the issue of testing is
- 5238 one that has evolved over the year-and-a-half, so testing
- 5239 availability, accuracy of testing, turnaround time of
- 5240 testing. And I think throughout, especially the first
- 5241 six months, there was this ongoing challenge to balance
- 5242 the healthcare capacity, the patients that were
- 5243 particularly vulnerable, the infection control context in
- 5244 wherever they were going, and the availability of
- 5245 information about them, as well the issue of stigma and
- 5246 denying patient rights.
- So I guess I would say I just don't have the
- 5248 specifics about what New York was doing and why and
- 5249 whether it was appropriate, and wouldn't want to comment
- 5250 based on that extracted sentence. I'm sorry.
- 5251 Q Generally, then, is it common medical
- 5252 practice to prohibit a negative test -- prohibit testing
- 5253 an individual prior to going into anywhere? I mean,
- 5254 if -- I'll do a hypothetical.

5255 If a state were to issue guidance right now 5256 prohibiting a negative test as requirement to go into a 5257 concert, would you have a problem with that? 5258 Well, I'm sorry, prohibiting? Α 5259 So if for me to go to a concert in Virginia 0 5260 the concert venue says you need to show us a negative 5261 COVID test, and the state passes a law and says, I'm 5262 going to prohibit that concert venue from doing that, 5263 would that be problematic? 5264 Α You know, I have to say this experience has 5265 taught me a lot about authorities and the law that I do 5266 not know. So that sounds like it's unwise, and I would 5267 need to understand better why that would happen. 5268 I do think that the long-term care facility context 5269 has been extremely challenging as an essentially limiting resource in a community that's intersecting with the 5270 acute care system and our need to surge both of those and 5271 5272 our need not to cherry-pick patients and discriminate 5273 against one or another. 5274 So I imagine what you're describing is something 5275 that the lawyers could be better able to delegate than I 5276 can as a public health person. You know, it's really 5277 hard to just take a line out of context. But I know that we had a healthcare systems team working closely with CMS 5278

and providing a lot of technical support to states. So I

5279

- 5280 just can't comment on the specifics there.
- 5281 Q Okay. Shifting gears a little bit. In the
- 5282 letter that the Majority sent to HHS requesting your
- 5283 interview today, it says they are trying to gather
- 5284 information on the government's response to COVID-19,
- 5285 including what went wrong, what needs to do better, and
- 5286 future corrective steps.
- 5287 While they were asking you about various guidance,
- 5288 you mentioned talking to Dr. Fauci a few times.
- 5289 Obviously, as the head of NIAD, he has a very wide
- 5290 breadth of infectious disease expertise. Do you think he
- 5291 would be an important person for this community to talk
- 5292 to to cover those three things that the Majority would
- 5293 like to investigate?
- 5294 A He is extremely knowledgeable. I think one
- 5295 thing that differs between Dr. Fauci and myself is that
- 5296 he has been facing to the public and the Hill almost
- 5297 daily for a year-and-a-half, and, you know, I
- 5298 hadn't -- you all hadn't heard very much from me. So
- 5299 whether he has more to say than what you've already
- 5300 heard, I know people have heard a lot from him already.
- 5301 That's all I can say. He's very knowledgeable,
- 5302 obviously.
- 5303 O Do you think he would have inside knowledge
- 5304 on what went wrong, what needs to be done better, and

- 5305 corrective steps for the future?
- 5306 A I think he's been sharing what he thinks. I
- 5307 think he's been sharing that. So whether there's inside
- 5308 knowledge, I couldn't say.
- 5309 Q Okay. Thank you. That's all I have.
- 5310 A I mean, you all decide who you want to talk
- 5311 to and what you're trying to do. That's not my job.
- 5312 Q All right. Thank you.
- 5313 A But I'm trying to help.
- [Majority Counsel]. I just want to put on the
- 5315 record after that question that Dr. Fauci has testified
- 5316 before our subcommittee twice.
- 5317 (Exhibit No. 25 was identified for
- 5318 the record.)
- 5319 BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- So on a slightly different topic from where
- 5321 we were before. Exhibit 25 is a HAN update on
- 5322 Multisystem Inflammatory Syndrome in Children Associated
- 5323 With Coronavirus Disease 2019.
- Please take your time and look at it, if it would be
- 5325 helpful. Actually, before we turn to Exhibit 26, which
- 5326 goes along with it, I want to just ask what the general
- 5327 approval process is for this type of alert.
- 5328 You referenced another one of these documents
- 5329 earlier about the early coronavirus in January. How do

- 5330 these work?
- 5331 A What I can tell you is about my visibility.
- 5332 But the specific protocols, you know, that would be
- 5333 appropriate for the ones who did these.
- 5334 These are drafted technically -- if we're in the EOC
- 5335 IMS framework, it would be reviewed by the response and
- 5336 approved. And then our emergency operation center has
- 5337 this protocol where they then send it to a few key
- 5338 leaders for -- I don't know if it's called flash
- 5339 clearance or what, but you basically have about a half an
- 5340 hour to make comments to say there's something
- 5341 substantive, there's a problem here or not, or are you
- 5342 okay with this.
- 5343 And then I think from there, I believe these are
- 5344 okayed internally, but I think there's awareness of like
- 5345 we're expecting to issue a HAN, and then I think the
- 5346 communication team may send it up to the ASPA. But since
- 5347 I'm not in those chains, I may not have that correct.
- 5348 But we do these for -- we do this a lot and there are
- 5349 different levels depending on what the issue is.
- So I believe that it may be that Dr. Redfield and I
- 5351 get them for affirmative review and later we get them
- 5352 finalized for, if you don't say anything, it's going.
- 5353 But I might have that slightly off. But I usually get
- 5354 two looks at them very close to the time they're

- 5355 published.
- 5356 Q Who is the intended audience that you send
- 5357 these documents?
- 5358 A It will depend, and it's one of the
- 5359 preclassified factors. It might be clinicians, it might
- 5360 be a subset of clinicians. The program knows how to
- 5361 direct these root partners to the clinical pediatricians
- 5362 or emergency rooms or urgent care or poison control
- 5363 centers. So depending on what we're worrying about, they
- 5364 will target the distribution list accordingly.
- But these are meant to be pretty rapid, you know,
- 5366 not take a whole long time of references and everything,
- 5367 but just what you need to know right now based on more
- 5368 will be coming. As I said, this was the first thing to
- 5369 push out, dealing with the travel-related concerns in
- 5370 January.
- 5371 Q Generally speaking, is it fair to say the
- 5372 audience is healthcare providers?
- 5373 A For this one --
- Scientists, maybe?
- 5375 A Yeah. For this kind of one, there's a new
- 5376 syndrome in children, please look for it and report it
- 5377 in. And I think this is about a case definition, right,
- 5378 of this is what we're looking for because it could be a
- 5379 lot of different things. If you're seeing this in your

5380 hospital or specialty practice, let your health

- 5381 department know about it.
- 5382 (Exhibit No. 26 was identified for
- 5383 the record.)
- BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- 5385 Q The next document, Exhibit 26, is an email
- 5386 chain Bates stamped commencing SSCC-0014393. If you go
- 5387 to the third page of this chain, I think you're copied
- 5388 somewhere on this email after it starts at the bottom of
- 5389 the second page, this review process that you were just
- 5390 describing, because the email says, "Dear CDC/HHS Senior
- 5391 Staff, Attached is HAN 432, a health advisory titled
- 5392 "Multisystem Inflammatory Syndrome in Children Associated
- 5393 with Coronavirus Disease 2019.
- "Per protocol, you have 20 minutes to do one of the
- 5395 following," and then there's the approval options.
- 5396 So I guess that's more or less what you were
- 5397 describing 20 minutes for review.
- 5398 A I remembered it was 30, but okay. Okay. So,
- 5399 right. So there we get how it works.
- On the next email above this page, you were
- 5401 copied. Ryan Murphy from HHS sends it to Michael Caputo,
- 5402 who was then the assistant secretary for public affairs,
- 5403 senior advisor Paul Alexander, and copies Bill Hall.
- I'm first going to pause here and ask if you knew

- 5405 Michael Caputo at all before he came to HHS?
- 5406 A No, I did not know him and I don't believe
- 5407 I've ever met him.
- 5408 Q Did you have any interaction with him
- 5409 directly while he was at HHS?
- 5410 A I do not recall any direct one-on-one
- 5411 interaction. It is possible he was on conference calls
- 5412 that I was on with the department or with interagency
- 5413 groups. I always tried to know who was on those calls.
- 5414 Q Did you know Paul Alexander before he came to
- 5415 HHS?
- 5416 A No. And I have never met him, to my
- 5417 knowledge.
- 5418 Q Apart from perhaps conference calls and
- 5419 things like that, do you remember interacting with him at
- 5420 HHS, while he was at HHS?
- 5421 A You know, I was cc'd on some emails that he
- 5422 sent to our MMWR editor Charlotte Kent, some of those
- 5423 were forwarded to me or I might have been on some of
- 5424 those reply all kind of thing. I'm not recalling any
- 5425 direct interaction with him one on one or where he would
- 5426 send a message to me.
- 5427 O So if you look further at the next email
- 5428 chain. Starting on page 1, a May 13th 8:51 p.m. email
- 5429 from Michael Caputo instructs saying, "Hold this,

5430 please." And then there's several emails up the chain

- 5431 with instructions to hold.
- And then at the top of this, Paul Alexander appears
- 5433 to give Michael Caputo some feedback about this not
- 5434 actually being related to COVID and suggests some
- 5435 inflammatory syndrome like Kawasaki that has always been
- 5436 around but is not COVID. He is saying, "This is
- 5437 sensationalization and the New York governor seeking to
- 5438 get traction and blame the administration and deflect
- 5439 from the catastrophic policy on nursing homes where many
- 5440 thousands of deaths occurred due to that repatriation
- 5441 policy."
- I know you're not copied on this and you've probably
- 5443 never seen it before, but do you remember any
- 5444 efforts -- and I realize this now was May 2020 and you
- 5445 were no longer the incident manager and may have been out
- 5446 at this time. But do you have any awareness of efforts
- 5447 to hold this alert because of its contents?
- 5448 A Hold on one second.
- Okay. I apologize for that, I just wanted to
- 5450 double-check what your question was before I answer your
- 5451 question.
- 5452 O Okay. The question was whether you had
- 5453 knowledge of any efforts to delay the publication of the
- 5454 MMWR health alert.

5455 A To the best of my recollection, what I recall

- 5456 wasn't necessarily linked to the health alert, but was
- 5457 that I was contacted by Dr. Giroir about coordinating
- 5458 across the department on the MIS-C work. And so
- 5459 essentially finding out, well, who is our lead and so
- 5460 forth so that he could link them in our group at NIH and
- 5461 potentially others.
- So I don't recall whether or not that call was
- 5463 connected -- when it was and whether or not it was
- 5464 connected with holding on. I don't recall that.
- 5465 Q The third email down here actually says,
- 5466 "Giroir is spending time on this issue and will have an
- 5467 action plan by end of this week or early next week.
- 5468 Let's hold until we have an answer."
- 5469 Although the publication date suggests that it
- 5470 wasn't actually held, it looks like it was published the
- 5471 next day. But is that what you're referring to, Dr.
- 5472 Giroir's coordination, that discussion of the action plan
- 5473 there?
- 5474 A Yeah. Yeah. He was going to do a convening
- 5475 and figure out who should be doing what in this space,
- 5476 yes.
- 5477 O I thought his role was testing. Do you know
- 5478 why he was handling this particular multisystem
- 5479 inflammatory disease in children? The syndrome in

- 5480 children?
- 5481 A Admiral Giroir is a pediatric intensivist.
- 5482 So whether or not this would have been his duties related
- 5483 to testing czar or Assistant Secretary for Health. He
- 5484 has a lot of expertise in the critical illness in
- 5485 children. So it may have been out of his specialty
- 5486 interest. Or I would say that he played a number of
- 5487 coordinating roles for the department that may have
- 5488 fallen through the cracks of the incident -- of the FRCC.
- 5489 Something clinical is usually an NIH/CDC thing or
- 5490 something. But it would probably be, hey, this is my
- 5491 world, you know. And also, just to make sure that all
- 5492 the assets of the department were being brought to this
- 5493 question. I would imagine that was why, whether he was
- 5494 asked to do it or he stepped up and volunteered.
- 5495 Q Is your memory of his role specific to this
- 5496 plan primer that it continue over the ensuing months?
- 5497 A In the MIS-C?
- 5498 Q Exactly.
- 5499 A I don't know. I know I gave him, you know,
- 5500 you should speak with Jay Butler, who's our incident
- 5501 manager now, who also is a pediatric infectious disease
- 5502 specialist. This is a hot issue of importance to both
- 5503 local public health and clinicians, and convening and so
- 5504 forth is important. And we're all on board, and tell us

- 5505 what you need from us.
- So I don't know if he just convened and then checked
- 5507 out onto other things or if he continued. But this was
- 5508 the era of Dr. Butler, and it might have been when he
- 5509 contacted me about this. I reminded him I was no longer
- 5510 the incident manager, and the following week I left
- 5511 because of my mother, so.
- 5512 Q It says that the issue of current events with
- 5513 children were particularly sensitive. Is that fair to
- 5514 say? Were politically sensitive.
- 5515 A Until reading this email, I was not aware
- 5516 that it was. I thought this was -- I honestly -- the
- 5517 email is the first indication I had that this was -- that
- 5518 I remember having that there was concern about us, you
- 5519 know, trying to gather more information about it. I
- 5520 can't say that I was aware of the earlier.
- Okay. Let's talk about the Morbidity and
- 5522 Mortality Weekly Reports, or MMWRs.
- 5523 What was your role? You mentioned them before
- 5524 briefly, but what was your role in the review and
- 5525 approval of MMWRs?
- 5526 A As the principal deputy director, I was a
- 5527 routine recipient of the first proofs and second proofs,
- 5528 which occur after the product has been cleared and
- 5529 accepted for publication and the MMWR editors have copy

5530 edited and so forth. And that continued during response,

- 5531 that review of first and second proofs -- or with the
- 5532 early version I think we only had first proofs.
- And that review is for science and programs for
- 5534 quality control and to make sure that we're not issuing
- 5535 policies for the first time in an MMWR rather than going
- 5536 through our guidance process.
- During the response, I also coauthored an MMWR that
- 5538 was developed with input from many members of the
- 5539 response, but I was the named author together with the
- 5540 COVID response team specifically.
- 5541 Q So I think you're referring to the Public
- 5542 Health Response to the Initiation and Spread of Pandemic
- 5543 COVID-19 in the United States, February 24 through April
- 5544 21, 2020; is that right?
- 5545 A That's correct.
- We have that as Exhibit 27 here.
- 5547 A Correct, right.
- 5548 (Exhibit No. 27 was identified for.
- 5549 the record.)
- 5550 BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- 5551 Q What was the goal of this analysis at the
- 5552 time you drafted it?
- 5553 A Honestly, we had hoped to get it drafted
- 5554 earlier, but we just were too busy to complete it, but

5555 felt that the circumstances related to accelerated

- 5556 interaction and spread of the virus would be instructive
- 5557 as we tried to understand focus areas for preventing
- 5558 reemergence or resurgence.
- 5559 So this was both a -- how did importation and
- 5560 expansion, acceleration here in the United States occur?
- 5561 What were the underlying factors that facilitated the
- 5562 rapid spread? And from those circumstances, those
- 5563 settings where spread was so rapid, can we inform local,
- 5564 state, or other nations' efforts to try to prevent
- 5565 resurgences?
- So that was the rationale for what's essentially
- 5567 descriptive of sort of the first few weeks -- well, you
- 5568 know, of that period, which I can't remember the date.
- 5569 What was the title of this thing? So from February 24th
- 5570 through -- that doesn't say the title. The
- 5571 title -- okay. So, stop talking.
- 5572 Q I think the PDF does say the title date. I
- 5573 think the title provides February 24 through April 21st,
- 5574 2020.
- 5575 A Okay.
- So there's been some public reporting that
- 5577 officials in the Trump Administration viewed this MMWR as
- 5578 an attack on them.
- 5579 First, as a clarifying question, was this article

- 5580 intended to be political in any way?
- 5581 A No, it was not intended to be political in
- 5582 any way.
- 5583 O Did you have a concern related to -- apart
- 5584 from possibly reading them in the press, what you may
- 5585 have read about them, did anyone relay those concerns to
- 5586 you internally at CDC?
- 5587 A Concerns about the MMWR?
- 5588 Q Concerns from political appointees in the
- 5589 Trump Administration about the MMWR.
- 5590 A Yes, I had direct awareness of concerns after
- 5591 my MMWR.
- How were you made aware of that?
- 5593 A To the best of my recollection, our chief of
- 5594 staff, Mr. McGowan, told me about conversations at HHS
- 5595 and at the White House about concerns about the MMWR. He
- 5596 told me that none of the people he heard from had
- 5597 actually read the MMWR, and he believed their concerns
- 5598 were about a media report about the MMWR rather than what
- 5599 was in the MMWR.
- So the first way I knew about the concerns was from
- 5601 conversation with Mr. McGowan. And I believe he gave me
- 5602 a heads-up that I was going to be contacted by the White
- 5603 House chief of staff Mr. Meadows about the MMWR.
- 5604 So that was the other direct way I knew about

5605 concerns about the MMWR from political individuals within

- 5606 the administration.
- Did he mention, beyond naming Mr. Meadows,
- 5608 who else had expressed concerns?
- 5609 A You know, the HHS individuals. I got the
- 5610 sense from him in my recollection that it was the
- 5611 secretary's office. I don't know if it was the Secretary
- 5612 or if it was others in the Secretary's office. But my
- 5613 understanding was it was that -- you know, the
- 5614 higher-level political appointees. Of course since that
- 5615 time, I believe this is part of the emails with
- 5616 Mr. Alexander and Mr. Caputo, but I might be confusing
- 5617 that with my later contacts.
- 5618 Could you hold for just one moment?
- 5619 Q Yes.
- 5620 (Brief pause.)
- The Witness. Okay. We're back.
- BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- Did you end up hearing from Mr. Meadows?
- 5624 A Yes.
- 5625 Q What did he say?
- Mr. Barstow. I think that might touch on, as far as
- 5627 our challenges.
- 5628 [Majority Counsel]. I don't see how that would even
- 5629 come close. Just because he was the guy with the

5630 President doesn't mean that every communication that he

- 5631 had with the Executive Branch touched on confidentiality.
- 5632 Mr. Barstow. Because as the President, I think it
- 5633 could touch on a very important interest. I think today
- 5634 I'm going to instruct Dr. Schuchat not to answer the
- 5635 question. She had knowledge there was a conversation and
- 5636 had direct discussions about that.
- [Majority Counsel]. Okay. This was a discussion
- 5638 about a public document and there's been public reporting
- 5639 about it. And yes, he was the chief of staff, but there
- 5640 are many communications that the chief of staff has
- 5641 particularly with individuals outside of the Executive
- 5642 Branch that don't even come close to touching on
- 5643 Executive Branch confidentiality.
- 5644 So I'll register our objection to that and we'll
- 5645 consider whether we have to bring Dr. Schuchat back to
- 5646 answer that question.
- BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- 5648 O So how long was the conversation with
- 5649 Mr. Meadows? How many minutes did it last for?
- 5650 A I don't recall.
- Approximately, under an hour, under a half
- 5652 hour, in that range?
- 5653 A Under an hour.
- Do you recall what day, approximately how

5655 soon after the MMWR was published, that you received the

- 5656 call?
- 5657 A It was the weekend after. The MMWR team met
- 5658 on a Friday and it was over that weekend. I don't recall
- 5659 which day.
- Did you have any concerns about potential
- 5661 retaliation against you or the potential that action
- 5662 would be taken against you after that call -- or after
- 5663 the MMWR was published?
- 5664 A Let me just say that I was surprised about
- 5665 the apparent reaction to the MMWR. The public health and
- 5666 medical community -- you know, I got a lot of positive
- 5667 feedback from individuals both overseas and in the U.S.
- 5668 about putting the information together in the MMWR for
- 5669 those who read it, and the reactions that were negative
- 5670 tended to be about the media stories rather than the
- 5671 substance of the MMWR.
- In terms of my personal concerns about retaliation,
- 5673 I was surprised about the reaction. And my comments to
- 5674 people, as the same as what Mr. McGowan did, was say, you
- 5675 know, please read the MMWR and perhaps that would help
- 5676 with your concerns.
- 5677 Q How did you feel after the call from
- 5678 Mr. Meadows?
- 5679 A I was very shaken.

Did you get any other reaction to the MMWR

- 5681 expressed to you directly from anyone outside of CDC?
- 5682 And I should say, anyone in the federal government
- 5683 outside of CDC.
- 5684 A I don't recall other direct communication.
- 5685 You know, I honestly don't recall getting calls or notes
- 5686 from others within the Executive Branch. You know, the
- 5687 collaborators and so forth with states were part of the
- 5688 reporting, so it was more public health colleagues that
- 5689 reached out to thank me for describing the initial
- 5690 stages. And a colleague from Asia said we encouraged his
- 5691 peers in each of the countries to write something like
- 5692 this. So the circumstances would be better now.
- So that was the kind of feedback I generally got.
- 5694 So I was surprised about the negative feedback I got from
- 5695 a few parts of government.
- 5696 O Had the White House chief of staff ever
- 5697 called you directly to give negative -- to give feedback
- 5698 about an article you published in your 33-year career at
- 5699 CDC?
- 5700 A This was the first.
- 5701 Q Did you take any action after the call?
- 5702 A You know, not that I -- I was offered a
- 5703 response by this point, having things finished up on the
- 5704 Friday. And then two weeks later my mom passed away, so

5705 I don't recall additional steps. I'm sure that I told

- 5706 Mr. McGowan that I had this call, and he was -- but that
- 5707 is all I remember right now about this.
- 5708 O Did Mr. Meadows ever call you again about
- 5709 anything?
- 5710 A No. I had no contact with him after.
- 5711 Q Had you ever spoken with him before that
- 5712 date?
- 5713 A I don't recall. You know, I had some
- 5714 interactions in group settings with Mr. Mulvaney. And I
- 5715 don't recall exactly when Mr. Meadows got there, but
- 5716 earlier in the response Mr. Mulvaney was kind of
- 5717 convening the different agencies. But this was the only
- 5718 single encounter with Mr. Meadows.
- 5719 Q Was any action taken to impact your
- 5720 responsibilities or your employment at CDC afterwards,
- 5721 after the MMWR?
- 5722 A Not to my knowledge. Not to my direct
- 5723 knowledge.
- 5724 Q And did you discuss the call with anyone else
- 5725 in government?
- 5726 A At the time, I don't believe so. I think I
- 5727 was speaking to Mr. McGowan, you know, since he was aware
- 5728 that it was going to happen. But I don't recall talking
- 5729 to others about it. I feel like, just in the preparation

5730 for this, I'm remembering more about it, but it's a

- 5731 little bit -- I don't recall specifically sharing that I
- 5732 had had that call. I may have, but I don't recall.
- 5733 Q How about Dr. Redfield. Any memory of
- 5734 sharing it with him?
- 5735 A I don't remember a conversation. Just for
- 5736 the context, Dr. Redfield was in Washington and I was in
- 5737 Atlanta. Dr. Redfield was working literally 24/7 and so
- 5738 Mr. McGowan was often the go-between.
- I always felt I had the support of Dr. Redfield. He
- 5740 would publicly and privately be supportive of me, but I
- 5741 don't recall talking to him about this conversation.
- 5742 Q Let's turn to some other specific MMWRs, ones
- 5743 that you did not draft, but I think were part of the
- 5744 approval team for.
- We have one marked here as Exhibit 28.
- 5746 (Exhibit No. 28 was identified for.
- 5747 the record.)
- 5748 BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- 5749 Q This is titled SARS-CoV-2 Transmission and
- 5750 Infection Among Attendees of an Overnight Camp, in June
- 5751 2020.
- 5752 Do you remember the circumstances surrounding the
- 5753 publication of this MMWR?
- 5754 A Yes. Yes.

5755 Q I believe this was published on August 7th.

- 5756 I'm going to attach to Exhibit 29 --
- 5757 (Exhibit No. 29 was identified for
- 5758 the record.)
- 5759 BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- 5760 Q This is an email chain dated -- the date at
- 5761 the top of the chain is July 27, 2020, and at the very
- 5762 end of the chain it includes a summary of this MMWR
- 5763 scheduled for early release.
- 5764 A Mm-hmm.
- 5765 O Your next email in the chain after the
- 5766 summary from Dr. Kent is a long list of items of
- 5767 questions and some feedback from Dr. Alexander about the
- 5768 MMWRs. He explains his reaction asking them both
- 5769 questions. And then he goes on to explain he thought the
- 5770 MMWR contradicted CDC's guidance on schools.
- 5771 Do you remember seeing this before?
- 5772 A Yeah. Okay, I do remember Mr. Alexander
- 5773 sending a lot of comments about this and several other
- 5774 MMWRs, yes. Charlotte would share with the senior
- 5775 leaders both in the science chain about when she had
- 5776 questions about how to handle some of the inputs.
- 5777 Q You referenced that this is something that
- 5778 Dr. Alexander had, I quess, started a practice of doing,
- 5779 you might say -- is that fair to say -- providing

- 5780 feedback?
- 5781 A Yes, that's right. He was in the public
- 5782 affairs office, and typically our MMWRs are -- they're
- 5783 scientific products and they don't go through our
- 5784 communication office or ASPA for review or clearance.
- 5785 You know, they are developed, reviewed, and cleared if
- 5786 they're a single agency or with State through our science
- 5787 chain.
- 5788 So he was not sending comments on the actual MMWRs,
- 5789 he was sending comments on title or brief drafts, you
- 5790 know, summaries of the general content. But I don't
- 5791 think he understood that what he was sending comments on
- 5792 was not in the actual article.
- Do you remember reviewing his comments when
- 5794 you received them at the time?
- 5795 A Of these ones or other comments?
- 5796 Q Generally speaking, when he sent a reply
- 5797 all -- there were a lot of recipients on this email you
- 5798 can see. Did you take a look at his reaction?
- 5799 A This email, this one, let me just see. It
- 5800 came in at 1:53 a.m. I don't recall looking at that
- 5801 between -- no, I don't recall looking at that one that
- 5802 morning. And it looks like I wasn't in Charlotte's -- I
- 5803 was reviewing -- I think at this point I was probably
- 5804 reviewing the actual MMWR where I had some comments on

5805 it. But I don't recall going through his points on this 5806 one.

- 5807 Charlotte was really good at being polite and
- 5808 careful and politely responding. This one, I don't
- 5809 personally remember intervening or, you know, putting in
- 5810 my two cents. I directly commented to her about the
- 5811 opening paragraph of the MMWR, where I thought it could
- 5812 be clearer.
- When did ASPA officials become included in
- 5814 the approval chain for MMWR? Not approval, but
- 5815 recipients on the summary, I think is a more accurate way
- 5816 to say it. When did that start?
- 5817 A Yeah. I imagine our office of communication
- 5818 staff has a precise date, but I believe this was a
- 5819 practice change in the spring of 2020, you know, probably
- 5820 May timeline or so. I don't know whether it was after my
- 5821 MMWR or if it was after Mr. Alexander arrived. But
- 5822 sometime in the spring of 2020, rather than just
- 5823 awareness that this was coming and here's the general
- 5824 picture of what's in the week ahead or in the days ahead
- 5825 with the communication implications, the technical
- 5826 comments started to come down to our office or to our
- 5827 response.
- 5828 And, again, I would be consulted sometimes by our
- 5829 editor, but I wasn't line editing or drafting MMWRs by

- 5830 then.
- So you don't know if they were added as part
- 5832 of a reaction to your MMRW from May 5th?
- 5833 A It would be speculation for me to say that
- 5834 that would have --
- So further up on this email chain where you
- 5836 are no longer copied, this is on the first page, Michael
- 5837 Beach says to Charlotte Kent -- and Henry Walke is copied
- 5838 here -- "Folks on the HHS Secretary's call want to see
- 5839 this MMWR do we normally do this, how do we do this?
- 5840 Here, they're asking for -- people from the
- 5841 Secretary's office are asking to see the original
- 5842 summary?
- 5843 A Yeah. My interpretation is they want to see
- 5844 both what we would call the proof and then the full
- 5845 report with its tables and figures. You know, it may not
- 5846 be the absolute final, but it would have not just the
- 5847 abstract or the summary.
- Ms. Kent responds at 10:05 a.m. "We do not
- 5849 normally share. Done once before after discussion with
- 5850 Dr. Schuchat. Only comfortable if she approves."
- First of all, why would Charlotte Kent say that they
- 5852 don't normally share?
- 5853 A There's a longstanding practice that the
- 5854 MMWRs are scientific products of CDC, and that there's a

5855 firewall between the editorial production and political

- 5856 levels. So a proof might be -- you know, the authors
- 5857 might include FDA or there might be a state health
- 5858 department that would be reviewing the proofs. But the
- 5859 proofs don't usually go outside of the author and the
- 5860 agency, so we wouldn't be sharing the full content
- 5861 outside. And that's longstanding for every
- 5862 administration that I'm aware of. I can't say that's
- 5863 never been breached, but that's the practice that the
- 5864 agency's had.
- 5865 Q Well -- so it says here that it was only done
- 5866 once before after discussion with Dr. Schuchat.
- Do you remember what she is referencing here?
- 5868 A I don't, actually. And when I saw that, I
- 5869 think it was in the letter, I wasn't able to reach
- 5870 Dr. Kent to confirm. So I had a couple -- I just don't
- 5871 know which one that was. But she would consult with me
- 5872 at times to protect the scientific integrity and
- 5873 understand was this request appropriate or not
- 5874 appropriate. So there probably was one in her tenure as
- 5875 editor. I don't know for prior editors whether that
- 5876 happened or not.
- Do you remember her reaching out to you to
- 5878 share in this instance?
- 5879 A I know that I weighed in. When I reviewed

the MMWR, I know that I weighed in on -- even though the sentence in the first paragraph of this one that -- is this the right one? I think this is the MMWR that had a sentence about schools, but the MMWR was about overnight camps.

5885 And I think, in my clearance, was that sentence 5886 doesn't belong in the opening. It makes it sound like 5887 this is about schools. You know, it's important to talk about camps, it's important to talk about children, but I 5888 5889 think my reply to her was let's take that sentence out of 5890 the opening. And it may be that that was one of the 5891 comments that the ASPA people had as well, but I don't 5892 know. I don't remember -- yeah, I don't recall.

I mean, there were several back-and-forths over this
summer about these things that were coming back. Usually
I would be copied when responses went back up, but
polite, respectful. But -- that's not what the data
actually show, or thank you for your interest kind of
stuff.

But I don't remember whether this draft was shared,
you know, just to say that the practice had -- I think
the individuals who got the proofs at some point got
expanded to include some politicals other than
Dr. Redfield, so there might have been sharing that I
wasn't part of.

5905 Q I think one of the responses might actually 5906 be in the next email, Exhibit 30.

- 5907 A Okay, great.
- 5908 (Exhibit No. 30 was identified for
- 5909 the record.)
- 5910 BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- 5911 Q If you look at this, on the second page
- 5912 Charlotte Kent writes to you and Dr. Redfield on July
- 5913 27th at 1:12 p.m. saying, "There is tremendous interest
- 5914 at HHS in this report. Here is the current draft. The
- 5915 report is being finalized before a proof is developed
- 5916 later this evening. It is likely the first sentence will
- 5917 be revised."
- 5918 And then in the very next email, in the chain -- and
- 5919 you're still copied here -- she says at 1:37, to Kyle
- 5920 McGowan, that he -- you suggested that he handle the
- 5921 request there. So I don't know if you have any memory of
- 5922 that conversation or perhaps that email, but this
- 5923 suggests that that answers the question.
- 5924 A Okay. Yes. So it sounds like I did talk to
- 5925 Charlotte about this one. And my general view was
- 5926 Dr. Redfield's part of the clearance or awareness of
- 5927 proofs and was a key spokesperson for the administration
- 5928 on CDC results, and so his familiarity was important in
- 5929 that if there was -- you know, to resolve the dynamics

5930 with Mr. Alexander and the ASPA office, either

- 5931 Mr. McGowan or Dr. Redfield would be the people to settle
- 5932 that.
- 5933 I was not negotiating with ASPA or the departments
- 5934 by this time, and leaving those negotiations on political
- 5935 kinds of grounds to the chief of staff or Dr. Redfield
- 5936 for prioritization of how to handle some of those
- 5937 requests.
- 5938 Q I want to refer back to your comments a
- 5939 moment ago about why CDC wouldn't normally share these
- 5940 reports. You talked, I think, about the MMWR being
- 5941 scientifically independent. So I just want to ask, when
- 5942 you saw that these political issues with Mr. Caputo,
- 5943 Dr. Alexander in the communications department at HHS
- 5944 were starting to be included in the summaries, did it
- 5945 give you pause or cause you any concerns?
- 5946 A Yes. Yes, it gave me many concerns.
- 5947 O What concerns did it raise?
- 5948 A It seemed important for us to double our
- 5949 efforts to protect the scientific independence and
- 5950 integrity of the MMWR.
- 5951 One of the roles that the senior leaders who review
- 5952 it and clearance take is to assure that we're not making
- 5953 new policies, so we really are independent and we need to
- 5954 clear and confer. But on scientific results, there's an

5955 extensive internal review process like a competitive 5956 peer-reviewed process on other journals that is meant to 5957 assure the scientific integrity and quality of the 5958 articles. And it didn't seem appropriate for political appointees in communication to be involved in that effort 5959 from any administration. 5960 5961 (Exhibit No. 31 was identified for 5962 the record.) 5963 BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL]. 5964 Turning back to the document, Exhibit 31. Q you look at the email chain, this is between you and 5965 5966 Dr. Kent. Does this appear to be the feedback that you were referencing a moment ago? 5967 5968 Α Yes, that's right. If we're opening -- the 5969 paragraph with -- talking about people about schools, that doesn't seem appropriate given that this is not 5970 5971 about a school context. And it's very different 5972 than -- you know, that sleeping in tents with dozens of 5973 people is very different than the kind of contact that people have at school. 5974 5975 Now, moving to Exhibit 32. 0 (Exhibit No. 32 was identified for 5976 5977 the record.) 5978 BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].

This is another distribution of the updated

5979

Q

5980 summary on the lower part of the page on July 28th, a

- 5981 couple days later. And then it says, "Amanda called me
- 5982 to say requested delay by Dr. Redfield and HHS. Delay
- 5983 will make for better training."
- Do you recall anything about the publication of this
- 5985 MMWR being delayed?
- 5986 A No, I can't recall anything specific about
- 5987 that.
- 5988 Q Would you typically have knowledge of the
- 5989 timing of the publication of an MMWR?
- 5990 A I often knew that the review by the senior
- 5991 leaders or by some of the doctors and scientists had
- 5992 identified some analytic issues, so that we had a snag.
- 5993 And while our communication office might think we think
- 5994 it's scheduled for tomorrow, I'd sometimes say no, no,
- 5995 it's not happening tomorrow. There's a problem and the
- 5996 office has to reanalyze.
- 5997 So I did sometimes have awareness about changes in
- 5998 the dates based on the scientific production. But I
- 5999 don't believe I knew about the timing of -- I don't
- 6000 recall this timing being something that I was -- you
- 6001 know, it doesn't stand with me today to remember that.
- 6002 So the answer is, no, I don't remember.
- 6003 (Exhibit No. 33 was identified for
- the record.)

- BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- The next email chain references MMWR, but in
- 6007 similar circumstances. So we don't have this whole
- 6008 document here, but the summary, this is Exhibit 33,
- 6009 SSCC-Manual-000017, and on the page that's Bates stamped
- 6010 21, the subject seems to be Preventing and Mitigating
- 6011 SARS-CoV-2 Transmissions Four Overnight Camps, Maine,
- 6012 June-August 2020.
- There's a broad distribution here, which I believe
- 6014 you're included on. Actually, the second on the list.
- 6015 And then the next email up the chain, Dr. Alexander
- 6016 emails Charlotte Kent with additional feedback. Do you
- 6017 see that?
- 6018 A Yes.
- 6019 Q I want to actually skip up to the 11:22 p.m.,
- 6020 now on August 26. This is on the first page, the second
- 6021 one down. Dr. Kent writes to you and Michael Iademarco
- 6022 saying that she received the communication from
- 6023 Dr. Alexander and she doesn't know how to respond. She's
- 6024 looking for guidance.
- Do you remember what you said, if anything?
- 6026 A Yes, I do remember this well. When I
- 6027 received Charlotte's email, I believe I called Dr.
- 6028 Iademarco or perhaps Dr. Iademarco called me. But we had
- 6029 a conversation; and I recommended that Charlotte not send

6030 this email, that Dr. Iademarco speak with Dr. Redfield

- 6031 and have Dr. Redfield follow up with HHS.
- I didn't think it was appropriate for Charlotte to
- 6033 offer this very polite draft response and didn't think we
- 6034 should wordsmith her polite response. I thought this was
- 6035 an inappropriate offer on his part and that we should
- 6036 have Dr. Redfield follow up.
- So, to my knowledge, I spoke with Michael. He said,
- 6038 great. He talked to Dr. Redfield, he followed up with me
- 6039 and told me Dr. Redfield will take care of it. And my
- 6040 interpretation of what Michael said back to me was that
- 6041 Dr. Redfield had said ignore this email, we're not doing
- 6042 that, I'll follow up.
- Just this is not -- you know, basically my
- 6044 assessment was Dr. Redfield was on the same page as
- 6045 Dr. Iademarco, Michael and I, and that he was going to
- 6046 follow up in terms of calling whoever the right authority
- 6047 was in the department so that this -- he didn't need this
- 6048 direct communication between Mr. Alexander and our
- 6049 scientific editor of the MMWR.
- So that's why I didn't call Charlotte. I followed
- 6051 up with Michael, and at that time Charlotte reported to
- 6052 Michael and Michael was in the right chain to have the
- 6053 conversation with Dr. Redfield.
- I would say that often, because Dr. Redfield is the

6055 agency director and MMWR is the voice of the agency,

- 6056 Michael would at times -- Dr. Iademarco would at times
- 6057 have conversations about the MMWR practice and policy
- 6058 procedures with Dr. Redfield.
- So that's how we left this one.
- 6060 (Exhibit No. 34 was identified for
- the record.)
- BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- 6063 Q I want to go back in time a few weeks prior
- 6064 to this point. There's an email chain that is marked
- 6065 Exhibit 34.
- On the second page, Dr. Alexander sends an email to
- 6067 Charlotte Kent and Mike Caputo, Ryan Murphy, Nina
- 6068 Witkofsky, and Dr. Redfield. And he addresses the email
- 6069 to Michael Caputo saying, "I am asking that you put an
- 6070 immediate stop on all CDC MMWR reports due to the
- 6071 incompleteness of reporting that is done in a manner to
- 6072 mislead the public." He goes on from there.
- Have you seen this before?
- A Yes. And your raising this makes me realize
- 6075 I might have misspoken in my last answer and confused
- 6076 which -- I mean, I probably talked to Dr. Iademarco after
- 6077 this one as well as after the other one. And I can't
- 6078 remember which is the one where Dr. Redfield had the
- 6079 ignore it, I'll take care of it. But I think for both of

6080 them -- I might have merged these two because they

- 6081 were -- you know, one was more hostile than the other.
- But we did feel for the acting editor to be put in
- 6083 this position -- Dr. Kent had been handling the situation
- 6084 for some time and during her vacation, this was offered.
- 6085 So I can't promise which is the one that I -- I believe I
- 6086 spoke to Dr. Iademarco during both of them. And, again,
- 6087 we thought either Dr. Redfield or sometimes Mr. McGowan
- 6088 should be the person to take the follow-up.
- Right. So this is August 8th, if it matters. Since
- 6090 I'm trying to be as accurate as possible, I know -- it's
- 6091 all the same MMWR memo. Correct. Yeah.
- 6092 Q I think this one is actually referring
- 6093 to --
- 6094 A Oh, this is the hospitalization. Right.
- 6095 Okay.
- 6096 O But --
- 6097 A Sorry. So the one that I told you I
- 6098 asked -- okay. So let me just let you keep talking.
- What's the question?
- 6100 Q Well, I think if you recall what -- do you
- 6101 recall more than one conversation with either Charlotte
- 6102 Kent or Michael Iademarco about how to handle these
- 6103 requests -- this type of request from Dr. Alexander?
- A My general recollection is that during 2020,

6105 I had many direct conversations with Charlotte Kent as

- 6106 she was wrestling with some tricky issues with is this
- 6107 science okay? Should we go ahead? Should we pause in
- 6108 getting it firmer? Is it a priority for publication on
- 6109 scientific grounds?
- As the summer progressed, I don't recall
- 6111 specifically which times I talked to Dr. Iademarco, which
- 6112 times I talked to Dr. Kent. But we were all trying -- I
- 6113 think Mr. McGowan, Dr. Iademarco and I were trying to
- 6114 protect Charlotte.
- To do the very, very difficult job of being the
- 6116 editor, you can see how many emails she had at like 1:00
- 6117 in the morning. And honestly, as of now, I think the
- 6118 response has done 345 MMWRs, most of them early releases
- 6119 on very fast production schedules.
- So things that were viewed as not needing for her to
- 6121 resolve, we tried to resolve at a higher level. But if
- 6122 there were political conditions, I think Michael would
- 6123 bring them to Dr. Redfield, or we would say let Kyle
- 6124 handle this for all of us. If they were scientific
- 6125 differences of opinion, I think Charlotte often sought me
- 6126 out to weigh in.
- As you could see, Michael said, here's what I think,
- 6128 but I think Anne will probably have something else to
- 6129 offer, have another strategy of how she wants it to go

- 6130 forward.
- So it wasn't probably -- there wasn't a single way
- 6132 we addressed these.
- 6133 O Apart from sort of the general concerns that
- 6134 you expressed about the fact of efficiency moving, given
- 6135 the general independence of the MMWR, did you have
- 6136 concerns over the course of the summer about the types of
- 6137 requests, perhaps the frequency of requests, that
- 6138 Dr. Alexander was making?
- 6139 A I would say that I was concerned about our
- 6140 staff on the response, the authors, the clearers, the
- 6141 production team, working so hard to get information that
- 6142 was actionable out as quickly as possible and the
- 6143 distractions were not helpful.
- I tend to feel that the leadership of Dr. Kent and
- others prevented scientific integrity being compromised,
- 6146 but there was this constant pestering, if you will, that
- 6147 was taking up energy. And so it was those kinds of
- 6148 things here our chief of staff was pretty good at pushing
- 6149 back and they were high level. Dr. Redfield, you know,
- 6150 we would try to have him help out, but his office was
- 6151 pretty busy.
- 6152 So I don't think those -- I found the ones I was
- 6153 copied on, you know, were irritating, but I felt that we
- 6154 succeeded -- you know, particularly Charlotte -- in

6155 protecting the integrity of the reports that we issued to

- 6156 change things because of scientific reasons and not
- 6157 swayed to any kind of pressure.
- 6158 Q If Dr. Alexander's suggestions had been
- 6159 implemented, do you think that they would have
- 6160 compromised the scientific integrity of the publications?
- A Yes. You know, many of them were not
- 6162 accurate. So he was looking at three summaries and
- 6163 making conclusions versus reading the article and seeing
- 6164 that his assumption that this is an oversimplification,
- 6165 that the full article was accurate, fair, evidence-based
- 6166 and descriptive and not jumping to policy implications;
- 6167 that we were not trying to hide nor overly hype
- 6168 information about children. We were trying to be
- 6169 accurate in sharing.
- Going back to this August 8th email, the one
- 6171 where Dr. Alexander asked Michael Caputo to stop the
- 6172 MMWRs from being published. Do you know if anyone ever
- 6173 suggested that that email should be deleted or told
- 6174 anyone to delete that email?
- 6175 A I am not familiar with anyone asking to
- 6176 delete an email. My understanding -- and I actually did
- 6177 talk to Dr. Redfield about this after some
- 6178 publications -- was that his intent in his language was
- 6179 to say ignore it, not physically delete it. And my

6180 understanding from follow-up is that the email was

- 6181 actually still in Ms. Kent's records. She just couldn't
- 6182 find it at the time and thought it had been deleted.
- 6183 So that's my understanding, indirectly, because I
- 6184 didn't look at her emails. But I believe she found it
- 6185 later, I believe, after the transcript came out from that
- 6186 last interview.
- But after that came out, I did speak directly with
- 6188 Dr. Redfield and he said, oh, my gosh, of course not.
- 6189 This was -- ignore it. This is ridiculous. We're not
- 6190 going to stop MMWR. You know, he understood the
- 6191 importance. And I know in his hearing he strongly
- 6192 defended the integrity of the MMWR and on his watch he
- 6193 did not want there to be any compromise of that.
- 6194 [Majority Counsel]. We are at our hour. We can go
- 6195 off the record for a second.
- 6196 (Discussion held.)
- The Witness. We would like to keep going. We
- 6198 welcome the opportunity to do the next set of questions,
- 6199 and whether we need a break after that will depend on
- 6200 biology.
- [Majority Counsel]. Sounds good.
- BY [MINORITY COUNSEL].
- 6203 Q Just very briefly. You've known Dr. Kent a
- 6204 long time, correct?

A Not that long. She's been at the agency

- 6206 20-some years and I've been 30-some, but I really got to
- 6207 know her when she became the editor for the MMWR. I
- 6208 don't believe I really knew her or worked with her before
- 6209 then.
- 6210 Q Sure. You trust her judgment?
- A Absolutely. Very, very serious and
- 6212 thoughtful about conducting her work with good judgment.
- 6213 Q If she told us that she was absolutely
- 6214 committed to maintaining the scientific integrity of the
- 6215 MMWR, would there be any reason to doubt that whatsoever?
- 6216 A No.
- 6217 [Minority Counsel]. Thank you. That's all I have.
- [Majority Counsel]. I'm happy to keep going if
- 6219 you're up for it. We can also take a break.
- The Witness. Let's try. We can break in the middle
- 6221 if we have to.
- [Majority Counsel]. You are absolutely welcome to
- 6223 take a break at any time.
- The Witness. Okay.
- [Majority Counsel]. So we will continue.
- BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- 6227 Q So the next topic I want to touch on briefly,
- 6228 in July of 2020, there was a change in the way
- 6229 hospitalization data was collected. It had previously

6230 been collected by CDC through NHSM. The change involved

- 6231 it being reported directly to HHS.
- How did you become aware of that decision?
- 6233 A I don't actually remember how. You know, I
- 6234 know that -- I don't exactly remember how I did it.
- O Do you know if you were informed in advance
- 6236 that the change of reporting was going to happen?
- 6237 A I don't believe I was. If I was, it was
- 6238 probably -- you know, I was not on the response at this
- 6239 point and so I don't -- so I was aware of it, but it
- 6240 might have been after it happened that I became aware of
- 6241 it. I don't recall.
- 6242 Q So I can tell you Dr. Redfield testified to
- 6243 the select committee on July 31, 2020 that he learned
- 6244 about the decision to HHS after the decision was made.
- Is that consistent with your recollection; is that
- 6246 right?
- 6247 A Yeah, that sounds consistent, that there was
- 6248 a different management structure in place for, again, you
- 6249 know, NRCC to JCC and the data issues, the White House.
- 6250 And there was a lot of -- you know, the data coordination
- 6251 was happening in a different way that Dr. Redfield
- 6252 probably wasn't in the center of.
- 6253 Q Did you have any concerns at the time about
- 6254 the decision to have data no longer reported to CDC

- 6255 directly?
- 6256 A I don't recall. I honestly don't recall the
- 6257 details of this episode. I have read about it in the
- 6258 media and know that it prompted -- that there was a lot
- 6259 of subsequent concerns. But I guess from my perspective,
- 6260 you know, my familiarity was exactly what was being
- 6261 recommended and why, I didn't -- I wasn't in on that.
- 6262 Q There's been some reporting -- and I don't
- 6263 know if it referred to this or something else -- that you
- 6264 disagreed with Dr. Birx about the way in which
- 6265 hospitalization data was collected. Does that sound
- 6266 right to you or was that inaccurate?
- 6267 A When I read that report, I believed that was
- 6268 a miscommunication there. I think the issue that I do
- 6269 know I was present in conversations with Dr. Birx about
- 6270 was that CDC had expanded our influenza hospitalization
- 6271 sentinel system that tracked intensive information, like
- 6272 substantial information about people hospitalized with
- 6273 COVID in a different way than the national reporting
- 6274 worked to get additional data elements that were not in
- 6275 that core short amount that was coming in from some of
- 6276 the hospital systems. And I know that there were
- 6277 conversations -- that's how we measure vaccine
- 6278 effectiveness among hospitalizations for flu and was done
- 6279 as one of the systems for COVID.

So I think somebody -- I don't know who said that to

- 6281 the reporters, but if somebody was saying that, they may
- 6282 have been talking about the COVID-NET, not the NHSN,
- 6283 because COVID-NET was tracking hospitalizations. And I
- 6284 think it's a valuable system, and I'm not sure Dr. Birx
- 6285 agreed on that.
- But I don't really know what that comment referred
- 6287 to. So the NHSN issue I was distanced from. I certainly
- 6288 know a lot about NHSN over the years because it's been a
- 6289 really important tool in tracking
- 6290 hospitalization-associated infections, resistant
- 6291 microbacterial resistance, but there were some cumbersome
- 6292 issues related to it that were -- because it's a
- 6293 mandatory reporting system, it's shared with CMS,
- 6294 modifications in it need to go through a different kind
- 6295 of OMB PRA process. And, you know, CDC is under both
- 6296 authorities, and HHS didn't really need to do that kind
- 6297 of review for its systems. I don't know whether that
- 6298 could have factored into whoever made the decision to
- 6299 change -- to proceed with which another system might be
- 6300 stood up.
- But NHSN has been valuable, but that whole
- 6302 transition, I was uninvolved and didn't have opinions
- 6303 about it, I quess.
- 6304 Q Okay. Let's move on to Exhibit 35.

6305	(Exhibit No. 35 was identified for
6306	the record.)
6307	BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
6308	Q This is a July 17, 2020 email from Kate
6309	Galatas to you copying Michelle Bonds.
6310	First of all, do you remember this?
6311	A Yes, I do.
6312	Q Do you recall the circumstances of the
6313	incident that's described in this email chain?
6314	A Yes, I do.
6315	Q So Ms. Galatas says, "I am sharing this with
6316	you, as I have been forced into providing an OADC
6317	employee name to Mr. Caputo at his demands (very long
6318	email trail below documenting this).
6319	"In an email to Kyle and R3" I think that means
6320	Dr. Redfield "last night, I noted my discomfort with
6321	being instructed to take this action."
6322	Then she says she would like to discuss the incident
6323	with you.
6324	Do you remember having that conversation with her?
6325	A Yes, I remember the conversation.
6326	Q What do you remember about that conversation?
6327	A Ms. Galatas was very shaken and felt very
6328	threatened and uncomfortable with the position that she

6329 had been put into. She described never having been

6330 treated like this in however long she's worked for the

- 6331 government or in public service.
- And I recall comforting her and supporting her, told
- 6333 her I was very glad that she had been able to speak with
- 6334 Constance, because Constance's professional expertise was
- 6335 the appropriate type to give her guidance in navigating
- 6336 what she had to do versus what she felt uncomfortable
- 6337 about doing and really offered personal support.
- 6338 That's what I recall.
- O Did you obtain any knowledge about this
- 6340 incident from anyone else other than in this email from
- 6341 Kate Galatas or any conversation with her?
- A Kate was the source of me knowing about this.
- 6343 I don't recall speaking to others about it and I don't
- 6344 recall anybody else telling me about it.
- You know, I have to say that the emails that
- 6346 she forwarded -- you know, she forwarded the series of
- 6347 emails, and it was -- just talking to me, the tone and
- 6348 the, you know, the apparent harassment.
- I would also say that I was not in these direct
- 6350 links with ASPA. And really, it's through Kate sharing
- 6351 with me her discomfort and then subsequently reading
- 6352 media reports that I became more aware of what may have
- 6353 been going on in that office.
- So I was in another change, not -- you know, even

6355 when they were talking about me, I didn't know it.

- Other than incidents that have been reported
- 6357 in the press, are you aware of any incidents -- whether
- 6358 you describe it as harassment or retaliation or
- 6359 otherwise -- by Michael Caputo or others against CDC
- 6360 employees?
- 6361 A I don't have personal knowledge of others.
- 6362 You know, that doesn't mean it didn't happen, but I don't
- 6363 have personal knowledge.
- O Do you have knowledge from conversations with
- 6365 other CDC employees?
- 6366 A Of the ASPA interactions?
- 6367 Q Yes.
- 6368 A No, I don't. You know, I don't have other
- 6369 information.
- Okay. So we want to turn to one more
- 6371 document here, Exhibit 36.
- 6372 (Exhibit No. 36 was identified for
- the record.)
- BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- 6375 Q The subject of the email is your name. So I
- 6376 think because this has been reported in the press, that
- 6377 you have likely seen this before. So before you pull it
- 6378 out, I want to tell you that I'm not going to ask you
- 6379 about the response and ad hominem attack in this email.

6380 I just want to ask you a little bit about the

- 6381 circumstances surrounding it.
- So I'm making the assumption you were already aware
- 6383 of this. When did you become aware of this email?
- A My recollection is this part of this
- 6385 email -- the 6:31 p.m. part of this email, the
- 6386 point/counterpoint about my podcast --
- 6387 Q Yes.
- 6388 A -- I believe this was covered in the media,
- 6389 you know, The New York Times or Post or Politico, I can't
- 6390 remember who. So many people have covered these things.
- The email that had me as the subject line, I hadn't
- 6392 seen that until this morning when I saw your exhibits, so
- 6393 I didn't know I was actually the subject of the email
- 6394 versus whatever I said. But it was only -- you know, I
- 6395 did that podcast, I believe, June 29th, and I wasn't
- 6396 aware that there was a whole critique of it in writing on
- 6397 June 30th until September when it appeared.
- 6398 Q So at the July 1st 2:41 a.m. portion of this
- 6399 email is -- actually, Dr. Redfield is copied on it -- do
- 6400 you remember ever hearing from him about concerns about
- 6401 the podcast?
- 6402 A No. No. As I said earlier, Dr. Redfield was
- 6403 never anything but supportive of me personally and
- 6404 professionally, and personally treated me very well with

- 6405 respect and collegiality.
- So Dr. Redfield and Mr. McGowan earlier, I quess,
- 6407 were aware of some things and they didn't -- they kind of
- 6408 sheltered me from this whole turmoil.
- One of the statements that this was quoted in
- 6410 The New York Times article says that your goal in the
- 6411 White House was to embarrass the President. Is that
- 6412 accurate?
- A No, that's not accurate.
- Q Was there any political motivation with -- to
- 6415 the White House?
- 6416 A No.
- 6417 Q They also mention herd immunity. In fact,
- 6418 Dr. Alexander in this email makes the claim that "Having
- 6419 the virus spread among young and healthy is one of the
- 6420 methods to drive herd community. This was not the
- 6421 intended strategy, but all must be on deck now and it is
- 6422 contributing positively at some level."
- Do you agree with that statement?
- 6424 A No.
- Q You did you become aware of efforts -- at any
- 6426 point in time in 2020 -- efforts to implement a so-called
- 6427 herd immunity strategy?
- A I wasn't aware that the policy was to let
- 6429 things go; that that was the approach that Stephen was

6430 taking. And early on people wondered maybe that might be

- 6431 okay if you shelter the elderly, but their results were
- 6432 not more broadly viewed as valuable.
- 6433 So I was never aware that there was a concerted
- 6434 effort to -- you know, I know there was a concerted
- 6435 effort to rapidly develop and deploy vaccines to protect
- 6436 people as a strategy, but I wasn't aware that there was a
- 6437 policy or a plan for herd immunity to be the strategy.
- And, of course, by the summer we had a vast minority
- 6439 of people had been infected. There was an enormous
- 6440 population that hadn't yet been affected by July when
- 6441 this was to be discussed. Or even in the most affected
- 6442 areas, the vast majority of people had not been infected.
- 6443 Q To bring back to the email itself. The New
- 6444 York Times, when they reported on it, said, "After Mr.
- 6445 Caputo forwarded the critique of Dr. Schuchat to
- 6446 Dr. Redfield, CDC officials became concerned when a
- 6447 member of the health department's White House liaison
- 6448 office -- Catherine Granito -- who was also copied on the
- 6449 email -- called the agency to ask questions about
- 6450 Dr. Schuchat's biography."
- Did you hear about that?
- 6452 A Of course, this is the first -- I don't know
- 6453 whether it was in The New York Times or not. But looking
- 6454 at the exhibit, it is the first time that I have seen

6455 Ms. Granito's name in association with Paul Alexander,

- 6456 Michael Caputo emails.
- 8457 But I guess the week after my podcast I got a
- 6458 cryptic call from Catherine Granito, you know, asking me
- 6459 some questions about how long had I been at the agency
- 6460 and kind of what kind of employee was I. It was, you
- 6461 know, kind of a mystery. And I recall speaking to
- 6462 Mr. McGowan about it afterwards, but didn't really
- 6463 understand who she was or why she was calling me.
- So the media reports may have been referring to that
- 6465 call. I don't know if she was calling other people about
- 6466 what type of appointment I had, but -- I mean, she sort
- 6467 of -- it was a very odd conversation.
- 6468 Q Do you remember getting any other calls from
- 6469 someone from the White House similar to that at any point
- 6470 in time?
- A No, I don't recall any others.
- 6472 Q Can you recall any other actions taken around
- 6473 this time that could have been connected to this email?
- A You know, the following week in a fairly
- 6475 routine -- it was a fairly routine request. At the very
- 6476 last minute the morning of an event, Dr. Redfield was
- 6477 pulled away for a White House event and needed a
- 6478 substitute for some brief opening remarks he was going to
- 6479 make for the National Association of City and County

6480 Health Officials, our local health department leads. And

- 6481 our scheduling team asked if I was free at that moment
- 6482 and could do a brief welcome, which was essentially going
- 6483 to be thanks for your hard work. And I was given the
- 6484 remarks that he was going to make.
- So I said, yeah, I can spend about a half an hour
- 6486 and do that five-minute whatever. And shortly after that
- 6487 agreement, I was told actually, they don't want you to do
- 6488 it and so they got somebody else to do that.
- So whether that was connected with this or whether
- 6490 it was just coincidence that it was the same -- during
- 6491 the week after the podcast, you know, I was not -- I
- 6492 personally connected it in the idea that I'm not allowed
- 6493 to talk to public health now. And that was a personal
- 6494 blow because that's my community and certainly the
- 6495 community together with the healthcare workers and the
- 6496 affected populations that was working so, so hard to get
- 6497 us through this.
- So in my mind it's connected. But I don't know if
- 6499 it literally was connected or if there were other reasons
- 6500 that I was not okay to -- I wasn't okay to be the
- 6501 spokesperson for thanking the public health community.
- Q Were your roles limited in any other ways
- 6503 after that incident or around this time?
- 6504 A Well, I turned to -- you know, continued to

6505 focusing on the rest of the agency. So I was not doing

- 6506 public messaging around COVID and if media requests came
- 6507 in, they either were not approved or we didn't hear back.
- 6508 So I don't believe I did media or other speaking until
- 6509 sometime in the fall, when there were one or two academic
- 6510 kinds of venues that I spoke at.
- So I would say I pretty explicitly avoided
- 6512 public -- you know, that I was focusing on the non-COVID
- 6513 mission.
- Any other communications that were restricted
- 6515 for public appearances, briefings, et cetera?
- 6516 A Not that I recall. I think we -- you know,
- 6517 there were -- I don't recall which requests. You know,
- 6518 it may have been I got requested and I said, why don't
- 6519 you see if someone can address that one.
- I don't recall specifically other ones that were
- 6521 definitely declined, but the idea that I couldn't do a
- 6522 welcome and thank you for county health officials was a
- 6523 bad sign.
- Q We talked a bit about how McGowan's name has
- 6525 come up a number of times. Was he someone that you
- 6526 worked closely with and trusted as a colleague?
- A Yeah. He was new to public health and CDC,
- 6528 but worked very hard to learn our mission and advocate
- 6529 for the agency and be a good broker in the policy

6530 political realm for us. So I think he was quite helpful.

- O Do you know why he and Amanda Campbell left
- 6532 in August of 2020?
- 6533 A I don't know the details, no.
- 6534 Q Kyle was replaced by Nina Witkofsky. Did you
- 6535 end up working closely with her?
- A No. By this point we physically worked
- 6537 closely in our office of the director's suite, but
- 6538 we -- our interactions were more about her kids at school
- 6539 or bike riding, but not really about the content. She
- 6540 was going elsewhere for the COVID work, and I think she
- 6541 was basically introduced to me as Anne's on the non-COVID
- 6542 side of the house and she was pretty much focused on
- 6543 COVID.
- Q What's your impression of Nina Witkofsky's
- 6545 impact on the agency?
- 6546 A You know, I had little visibility to her
- 6547 day-to-day or her interactions because I wasn't
- 6548 interacting with her professionally. Really, it was more
- 6549 as teammates.
- 6550 Q So apart from -- well, actually let me go
- 6551 back.
- How often did you interact with the Secretary's
- 6553 office of HHS when you were working on the COVID
- 6554 response?

- 6555 A Daily.
- 6556 Q Who were your main points of contact?
- 6557 A I don't actually -- you know, as I mentioned,
- 6558 there was always the need for testing and that was the
- 6559 big area, and he visited a couple times and reviewed our
- 6560 whole fleet of ongoing investigation, research, modeling,
- 6561 and lab activity and so forth.
- There was some interaction with the Surgeon General,
- 6563 as I mentioned, some interaction with the ASPR. Who was
- 6564 in the room at that point was very hard to tell because
- 6565 the chief of staff at HHS would convene calls, and it was
- 6566 really to get updates from the different agencies rather
- 6567 than to know who else was in the room with him or who was
- 6568 on the phone with him. So we didn't really know who was
- 6569 there. So I don't know who else at HHS was in there or
- 6570 not.
- 6571 Q How much interaction did you have with
- 6572 Deborah Birx?
- A Not very much. When I was incident manager,
- 6574 she mainly worked talking to Dr. Redfield. There were a
- 6575 couple times where I got a call or I was on an email,
- 6576 like here's what I've written. Can everybody look at
- 6577 this within the next hour? But I think she was viewing
- 6578 Dr. Redfield and Dr. Fauci, Dr. Giroir to some extent, as
- 6579 her go-to people and theoretically we had been accessing

6580 the CDC response to the NRCC where Dan Jernigan was our

- 6581 lead up there.
- So I didn't have lots of contact with her even when
- 6583 I was incident manager.
- Q Did you have interaction with any other White
- 6585 House officials during that time or otherwise apart from
- 6586 what we've discussed already?
- 6587 A I think we discussed the contacts that I had,
- 6588 if I recall. I'm not remembering any other large areas.
- Or OMB, for that matter?
- 6590 A Yeah. Usually I wasn't directly interacting
- 6591 with OMB. You know, I would say early in February maybe
- 6592 timeline, February, maybe March, there were a couple
- 6593 hearings and Senate or House briefings I did where a lead
- 6594 from OMB was present and we were talking about budget
- 6595 requests and so forth.
- There were some, you know, in that early time period
- 6597 where I was still out there, where people were still
- 6598 traveling and I was one of the voices, that OMB would be
- 6599 there describing their portfolio. But in terms of
- 6600 navigating, I wasn't really with OMB.
- Q Are you aware of any instances where
- 6602 political appointees attempted to influence CDC work,
- 6603 whether communications, guidance, documents, MMWRs, or
- otherwise that we haven't covered today or otherwise

- 6605 haven't publically reported?
- 6606 A I think the discussions today and your staff
- 6607 summaries and so forth are pretty extensive. I'm not
- 6608 aware -- not remembering other kinds of areas.
- 6609 Q How about instances of retaliation or the
- 6610 sources of feedback that happened, I guess is the word,
- 6611 after your MMWR or Dr. Messonnier's press conference,
- 6612 anything else like that?
- There may have been others. It would not
- 6614 surprise me if there were others. You know, I think
- other agencies, as has been reported, felt some of the
- 6616 same kind of pressure that we were feeling. But I don't
- 6617 have personal knowledge of others. I think the -- and I
- 6618 may have, with the feedback I got, may have really
- 6619 focused on where I could have positive influence.
- And my focus was on our people, the mission, the
- 6621 country, how could I be useful. And if there were some
- 6622 avenues the agency or I could not navigate,
- 6623 let's -- there's plenty to do here. Let's focus our
- 6624 energy on where we could have the most impact in this
- 6625 multi, very complex response.
- 6626 Q Stepping back to the big picture, do you
- 6627 think that CDC was hampered in the way it could perform
- 6628 its functions during this first year of the pandemic?
- 6629 A Yes.

- Q Why do you say that?
- A I think there was substantial important
- information we were learning that we weren't able to
- 6633 share in as clear and accessible way as possible. You
- 6634 know, limitations on whether digital or print in an MMWR
- outreach is different than the ability to explain and
- 6636 bring the field forward.
- We had funding constraints at certain times, not of
- 6638 course eventually, but we also -- you know, when I think
- 6639 the states and cities or counties were looking for
- 6640 national leadership in the public health realm and had
- 6641 been familiar with our voice and role, I think there was
- 6642 a big gap that wasn't necessary filled with the way that
- 6643 the Central Command was structured.
- You know, that said, this has been an unprecedented
- 6645 pandemic, very complex. And we all have to be humble
- 6646 about it because I can't say that -- you know, there's a
- 6647 lot to learn going forward about how to do things better
- 6648 next time and how to finish the job with the current
- 6649 response.
- But I do feel like CDC couldn't use all of its
- 6651 assets and was sort of set up to take the blame on
- 6652 issues. Of course we made some mistakes and there were
- 6653 areas where CDC's absolutely not perfect, but I think
- 6654 there was set up an unhelpful antagonistic role that we

6655 were placed into with other parts of the government that

- 6656 did not help our credibility.
- Q What do you mean when you say set up? Set up
- 6658 to take the blame?
- 6659 A Yeah. I mean, I think that's pretty
- 6660 self-explanatory.
- Q What do you think could have been different
- 6662 that would have allowed CDC to fulfill its mission during
- 6663 this pandemic?
- A What I would like to say is there is a lot to
- 6665 think through to improve the state of our public health
- 6666 system, state of our data, our workforce, our governance,
- our roles and responsibilities across the department,
- 6668 across a lot of different -- ESFA and the other emergency
- 6669 functions.
- So there's a lot of room for improvement, much of
- 6671 which is occurring now. But I think that I need more
- 6672 time to digest like what's the best way forward. I think
- 6673 it's really important for the nation that we don't want
- 6674 to have this happen again in this way, and I think all of
- 6675 the institutions and leadership can do better in the
- 6676 future.
- So I would say I need some time to digest and think
- 6678 through saying that, you know, we have a lot of work to
- 6679 do.

[Majority Counsel]. Let's go off the record.

- 6681 (Recess.)
- BY [MINORITY COUNSEL].
- ODr. Schuchat, I have a quick kind of CDC
- 6684 governance question for you. Just yes or no, do you
- 6685 think the CDC director should be a political appointee?
- 6686 A I can see pluses and minuses.
- 6687 Q If it stays a political appointee, do you
- 6688 think it should be Senate confirmed?
- 6689 A I don't have an opinion on that.
- Okay. Have you heard the term "long COVID"?
- 6691 A Yes.
- 6692 Q What is it?
- A You know, I'm missing a presentation on it
- 6694 today at the infectious disease meeting, but a friend
- 6695 just texted me that it was a great presentation. So I
- 6696 don't know much about the latest thinking. As I said, a
- 6697 couple months of being out of touch makes me out of date.
- But there are concerns that some individuals who are
- 6699 infected with the virus have a higher probability of
- 6700 symptoms many months out compared with others who weren't
- 6701 infected. So there appears to be in some subset of
- 6702 people who have an acute infection lingering problems.
- 6703 The pathophysiology and which of those things are related
- 6704 to the virus or the body's reaction to the virus or the

6705 trauma associated with the infection, I think, are all

- 6706 being teased out. But there are some great studies that
- 6707 are being supported to try to get to the bottom of it.
- 6708 Q It still sounds like there are still a lot of
- 6709 unknowns. Is it possible that there's symptoms related
- 6710 to long COVID that would not have been original
- 6711 COVID-related symptoms?
- A That's one of the reasons for the cohort
- 6713 studies, to differentiate which pattern of illness is
- 6714 likely related to the infection. And the studies to date
- 6715 are identifying some facts -- you know, in that group of
- 6716 people who are being followed, some longer term symptoms
- 6717 that can't be explained by other -- you know, that appear
- 6718 significantly linked to having had an infection.
- But there's way more to learn than what we know
- 6720 right now, although my colleagues are learning a lot at
- 6721 this meeting that's going on. But it's going to be
- 6722 archived so I can still see it.
- Q Unfortunately, you've had to hang out with us
- 6724 all day and not been at what sounds like a very
- 6725 informative conference.
- One last quick thing. It's 5:30 on your retirement
- 6727 day and I'm sure you have a party to get to or something.
- 6728 But we've seen a lot of Dr. Alexander's emails today that
- 6729 he sends and looks over email at 3:00 a.m. with lots of

6730 random thoughts on random things, some of which are, I

- 6731 think, best characterized as not particularly nice.
- You said Dr. Redfield has always been supportive of
- 6733 you to HHS leadership; I'll assume to the White House,
- 6734 too, if he has been supportive other places. Is that
- 6735 correct?
- 6736 A What I would like to restate is that in my
- 6737 interactions with Dr. Redfield and in his public
- 6738 statements, he has been very supportive of me. I don't
- 6739 have direct information about what, if any, conversations
- 6740 he had with other entities about me. But, you know,
- 6741 he was always very collegial and supportive and kind.
- 6742 And, you know, he's a very compassionate man and I think
- 6743 that he had respect for me.
- So I don't know what he -- what, if anything, he
- 6745 said to others at HHS or the White House, if I even came
- 6746 up.
- 6747 Q Fair enough. I probably, like yourself, have
- 6748 read more of Dr. Alexander's emails than I would care to
- 6749 for a lifetime. And I'll be blunt, it's 5:30. Did you
- 6750 take Dr. Alexander seriously at all?
- A You know, I respected Charlotte Kent's
- 6752 patient and methodical point-by-point responses to the
- 6753 questions and the issues that he raised. I didn't have
- 6754 direct interactions with him and can't -- you know, tried

- 6755 not to make conclusions based on that.
- 6756 So that's all I had say. We had a response to deal
- 6757 with, we had a national and global pandemic, and our
- 6758 energies and emotions really needed to be focused on
- 6759 protecting people which -- you know, who were going
- 6760 through a terrible time.
- 6761 [Minority Counsel]. Okay. Thank you. That's it.
- BY [MAJORITY COUNSEL].
- 6763 Q I just want to ask one more clarifying
- 6764 question about some of what we talked earlier about
- 6765 Charlotte Kent, and the requests, I guess, you could say
- 6766 she was receiving from Dr. Alexander.
- I think your testimony was, in summary, and her
- 6768 testimony was as well, was that she feels, and you said
- 6769 that she was able to protect the scientific integrity of
- 6770 CDC's work ultimately; is that right?
- 6771 A Yes. My understanding is that her -- you
- 6772 know, that she was able to. And I would say that senior
- 6773 leadership did our part to try to help protect that
- 6774 integrity and always improve the quality, we can always
- 6775 improve, but to try to not let our work be compromised.
- 6776 And so the MMWR, we had more control over, I guess, than
- 6777 some of the others.
- 6778 O Now, just because you were successful in your
- 6779 efforts doesn't mean that there weren't attempts by

6780 others -- particularly Dr. Alexander, perhaps under the

- 6781 direction of Mr. Caputo -- to compromise the scientific
- 6782 integrity of CDC's work. Those are two -- I just want to
- 6783 clarify that those are two distinctive things, that
- 6784 attempts happened without the work ultimately being
- 6785 compromised; is that fair?
- 6786 A I would say that's absolutely true, and that
- 6787 it took great effort to protect that integrity. It took
- 6788 active effort on the part of Dr. Kent and others to make
- 6789 sure that the attempts were not successful.
- 6790 Q Would you agree that, for instance, a career
- 6791 employee working at CDC shouldn't have to be subject to
- 6792 that kind of political pressure?
- 6793 A Yes.
- [Majority Counsel]. No further questions unless the
- 6795 Minority has any further follow-up.
- 6796 [Minority Counsel]. All good.
- [Majority Counsel]. Thank you so much,
- 6798 Dr. Schuchat. I know it's been a really, really long
- 6799 day. We really appreciate it, and I can tell you this
- 6800 has been incredibly helpful to us in our work.
- I know as of this morning this was probably not how
- 6802 you wanted to spend your last official day, but from our
- 6803 perspective, we're really glad that you did and we wish
- 6804 you all the best and really thank you for such a

- 6805 wonderful public service career.
- The witness. Thank you all. And I know that you
- 6807 all are not done with this, so good luck.
- [Majority Counsel]. I shared this note. We do have
- 6809 one pending question, and Kevin will talk about that.
- The witness. Okay. Thank you. Have a great
- 6811 weekend. Enjoy.
- 6812 (Whereupon, at 5:42 p.m., the taking of the instant
- 6813 interview ceased.)

Corrections to transcript for subcommittee staff interview with Anne Schuchat, Oct 1, 2021

- P 24, line 567 Change 'Lister' to 'list serve'
- P 24, line 568 Change SOMED to PROMED
- P 30, line 727 Change 'assets' to 'assays'
- P 30, line 728 delete 'number'. (Phrase refers to SARS Coronavirus 1, or SARS CoV1)
- P 31, line 732 Change SOMED to PROMED
- P 32, line 770 Change 'us' to 'others'
- P 40, line 960 Change 'sent' to 'developed' (as in, "assays that were being developed")
- P 41, line 988 Change 'find contact' to 'find infected contacts'
- P 41, line 994 Reword. "So we didn't miss it by failing to look for it, because we did look for it, but..."
- p 42, line 1027 add 'at the time' after 'was relatively rare'
- p 43, line 1037 Clarify: Instead of "they" say "Seattle investigators did...(a flu surveillance testing of specimens..."
- p 43, line 1039 Change 'it' to 'SARS CoV2"
- p 44, line 1079 and 1074 delete 'that we could'
- p 45, line 1101 Change 'exceeded' to 'seeded'
- p 48, line 1174 Change 'ceding' to 'seeding'
- p 53, line 1293 Change 'during' to 'doing'
- p 56, line 1359 Change 'question' to 'first SARS virus'
- p 57, line 1397 Change 'counts' to 'concerns'
- p 57, line 1408 Change 'in' to 'and'
- p 58, line 1424 Change 'to the staff' to 'to one household member' and change second 'staff' to 'household'
- p 59, line 1435 Insert 'are' between 'there' and 'lots'
- p 74, line 1822 Change ASPER to ASPR
- p 76, line 1867 Change 'thing' to 'list
- p 85, line 2092 Change 'intimate' to 'incident'
- p 85, line 2099 Change 'frontal' to 'funnel'
- p 90, line 2226 Change 'sufficiency' to 'proficiency'

```
p 92, line 2267 Change 'of the' to 'that had a'
p 94, line 2328 Change APAHL to APHL and change what the acronym stands for to Association of Public
Health Laboratories (ie, delete' American Public')
p 95, line 2330 Insert 'our staff' between 'that' and 'were doing outreach'
p 98, line 2407 Change 'polled' to 'pulled'
p 98, line 2411 Change 'high level virus' to 'high levels of virus' (i.e., a high viral load)
p 100, line 2455
                        Insert 'they think' before 'you know'
p 107, line 2654
                        Insert 'not' (Ie, we would NOT have known)
p 124, line 3079
                        Change 'my contact' to 'my internal CDC public affairs support person'
p 127, line 3139
                        Change 'case' to 'pace'
p 127, line 3149
                        Change 'COCO' to 'COCA'
p 128, line 3175
                        Change 'seeing' to 'saying'
p 138, line 3428-9
                        Insert 'safer' between 'make this' and 'longer term'
p 143, line 3550
                        I don't think 'adopted' is correct. I believe the question was 'drafted'
        (ie, who wrote the order)
                        I think 'adopted' again here should be replaced with 'drafted'
p 144, line 3562
p 144, line 3576
                        Insert 'transit' before 'corridor'
p 146, line 3620Insert 'next' before 'administration'
                        Change 'they' to 'there was also, separately, a big...'
p 150, line 3711
                        Change 'into' to 'within'
p 150, line 3715
                        Change 'processed' to 'process'
p 153, line 3796
p 155, line 3833
                        Change 'Groban' to 'Grogan'
                        Change 'Groban' to 'Grogan'
p 155, line 3837
                        Insert 'We would hear back' before 'yes, you know'
p 155 line 3839
p 155, line 3846
                        Change 'it' to 'face coverings'
p 158, line 3916
                        Change 'effective' to 'affected'
p 158, line 3919
                        Insert 'impacts' before 'could be mitigated'
                        Change 'world' to 'words'
p 162, line 4019
                        Change 'on' to 'our'
p 164, line 4083
```

p 168, line 4158	Change 'lording' to 'wording'		
p 168, line 4166	Change 'guides' to 'guys'		
p 168, line 4178 Change 'order' to 'or'. [Note: if the questioner said 'order' then I misheard them since my answer would have been different about an order]			
p 169, line 4196	Change 'pieces' to 'perspectives'		
p 171, line 4237	Change 'order' to 'or'		
p 174, line 4317	'Study practice' sounds wrong but I can't figure out what was actually said.		
P 186, line 4613	Change 'mutual' to 'neutral'		
P 186, line 4617	Change 'orient' to 'origin'		
P 189, line 4686	Change MSI-C to MIS-C		
P 196, line 4864 Change 'Giroir' to 'Walke'. This seems to be a substantive mistake (whether I misspoke or the recorder mis-typed I don't know, but the correct answer about whom I went to in order to gather more information was Dr. Walke and the rest of the answer is referring to my communication with Dr W.			
P 207, line 5138	Change 'offices' to 'officers'		
P 208, line 5160	Change 'their' to 'the'		
P 224, line 5556	Change 'interaction' to 'introduction'		
P 228, line 5657	Change 'met' to 'went out'		
P 252, line 6271	Change 'intensive' to 'extensive'		
P 258, line 6429	Change 'Stephen' to 'Sweden'		
P 264, line 6557 Admiral Giroir's name is accidentally omitted. The syntax is off so his name needs to be inserted before the rest of the answer			

Change 'we had been' to 'she would have been'

Change 'to' to 'through'

Change 'OMD' to 'OMB'

Change ESFA to 'ESF-8'

P 264, line 6579

P 265, line 6580

P 265, line 6591

P 268, line 6668